



THE LIBRARY
OF
THE UNIVERSITY
OF CALIFORNIA
LOS ANGELES



NIGHT AND MORNING

of the

AUTHOR OF "RIENZL" "EUGENE ARAM."

ke ke

IN THREE VOLUMES.

VOL. III.

LONDON:

SAUNDERS AND OTLEY, CONDUIT STREET.

1841.

LONDON:

PRINTED BY MOTES AND BARKLAY, CASTLE STREET,

EFICESTER SQUARE.

Stack Annex PR 4916 A1 1841

NIGHT AND MORNING.

BOOK IV.

CHAPTER IV.

" Bos. Happily he's the second time come to them."

Hawlet.

It was the evening after that in which the conversations, recorded in our last chapter, were held;—evening in the quiet suburb of H.—. The desertion and silence of the metropolis in September had extended to its neighbouring hamlets;—a village in the heart of the country could seared; have seemed more still; the lamps were lighted, many of the shops already closed, a few of the sober couples and retired spinsters of the place might, here vot. III.

1

and there, be seen slowly wandering homeward after their evening walk; two or three dogs, in spite of the prohibitions of the magistrates placarded on the walls, - (manifestoes which threatened all such stragglers with death, and all the inhabitants with madness.) - were playing in the main road, disturbed from time to time as the slow coach, plying between the city and the suburb, crawled along the thorough-. fare, or as the brisk mails whirled rapidly by, aunounced by the cloudy dust and the guard's lively horn. Gradually even these evidences of life ceased—the saunterers disappeared, the mails had passed, the dogs gave place to the later and more stealthy perambulations of their feline successors, "who love the moon." At unfrequent intervals, the more important shops -the lineadrapers', the chemists', and the gispalace-still poured out across the shadowy road their streams of light, from windows yet unclosed. But, with these exceptions, the business of the place stood still.

At this time there emerged from a miliner's house (slop, to outward appearance, it was not, exincing its gentility and its degree above the Cayolocraey, to use a certain classical medicism, by a brase-plate on an oak door, wherem was graven, "Miss Semper,

Milliner and Dressmaker, from Madame Devy"), at this time, I say, and from this house, there emerged the light and graceful form of a young female. She held in her left hand a little basket, of the contents of which (for it was empty) she had apparently just disposed; and, as she stepped across the road, the lamplight fell on a face in the first bloom of youth, and characterised by an expression of childlike innocence and candour. It was a face regularly and exquisitely lovely, yet something there was in the aspect that saddened you; you knew not why, for it was not sad itself; on the contrary, the lips smiled and the eyes sparkled. As she now glided along the shadowy street with a light, quick step, a man, who had hitherto been concealed by the portico of an attorney's house, advanced stealthily, and followed her at a little distance. Unconscions that she was dogged, and seemingly fearless of all danger, the girl went lightly on, swinging her basket playfully to and fro, and chaunting, in a low but musical tone, some verses, that seemed rather to belong to the nursery than to that age which the fair singer led attained

As she came to an angle which the main

street formed with a lane, narrow and partially lighted, a policeman, stationed there, looked hand at her, and then tooched his hat with an air of respect, in which there seemed also a hitle of compassion.

"Good night to you," said the girl, passing him, and with a frank, gay tone.

"Shall I attend you home, Miss?" said the man.

"What for? I am very well!" answered the young woman, with an accent and look of innocent surprise.

Just at this time the man, who had hitherto followed her, gained the spot and turned down the lane.

"Yes," replied the policeman; "but it is getting dark, Miss."

"So it is every night when I walk home, except there's a moon.—Good by. The moon," she repeated to herself, as she walked on, "I used to be afraid of the moon when I was a little child;" and then, after a panse, she murmored, in a low chount,—

"The more, she is a wnodering ghost,
That walks in perance nightly.
How sad she is, that wnodering more,
For all she shines so brightly!

I witched her eyes when I was young, Until they turned my brain, And now I often weep to think "I will ne'er he right segin."

As the murnur of these words died at distance down the lane in which the girl had disappeared, the policeman, who had paused to listen, shook his head mournfully, and sind, while he moved on,—

"Poor thing! they should not let her always go about by herself; and yet, who would harm her?"

Meanwhile the girl proceeded along the lane, which was skirted by small, but not mean houses, fill it terminated in a cross-stile, that admitted into a churchyard. Here lung the last lamp in the path, and a few dim stars broke palely over the long grass and scattered grave-stones, without piercing the deep sladow which the church threw over a large portion of the sacred ground. Just as she passed the stile, the man, when we have before noticed, and who had been learning, as if waiting for some one, against the pales, approached, and said gentit,—

"Ah, miss! it is a lone place for one so beautiful as you are to be alone. You ought never to be on foot."

The girl stopped, and looked full, but with-

out any alarm in her eyes, into the man's face.

"Go away!" she said, with a half peerish, half kindly tone of command. "I don't know you."

"But I have been sent to speak to you by
one who does know you, Niss—one who hoves
you to distraction—he has seen you before at
Niss. West's. He is so grieved to think you
should walk—you, who ought, he says, to
have every luxury—that he has sent his carriage for you. It is on the other side of the
yard. Do come now;" and he haid his hand,
though very lightly, on her arm.

"At Mrs. Wests!" she said; and, for the first time, her voice and look shewed fear. "Go away directly! How dore you touch Famoy!" "But, my dear Miss, you have no idea how my employer loves you, and how rich he is. See, he has sent you all this namey; it is gold real gold. You may have what you like, if you will but come. Now, don't he silly, Miss."

The girl mode no answer, but, with a sudden spring, passed the man, and ran lightly and rapidly along the path, in an opposite direction from that to which the tempter had pointed, when inviting her to the carriage. The man, surprised but not battled, reached her in an instant, and caught hold of her dress.

"Stay! you must come—you must!" he said, threateningly; and, loosening his grasp on her shawl, he threw his arm round her waist.

"Don't," eried the girl, pleadingly, and apparently subdued, turning her fair, soft face upon her pursuer, and elasping her bands, "Be quiet! Fanny is silly! No one is ever rude to poor Fanny!"

"And no one will be rude to you, Miss," said the man, apparently touched; "but I date not go without you. You don't know what you refuse. Come;" and he attempted gently to draw her back.

"No, no!" said the girl, changing from supplication to anger, and raising her voice into a lond shriek, "No! I will —"

"Nay, then," interrupted the man, looking round anniously; and, with a quick and dexterous morement, he threw a large handkerchief over her face, and, as he held it fast to her lips with one hand, he lifted her from the ground. Still violently struggling, the girl contrived to remove the handkerchief, and once more her surick of terror rang through the violated sunctuary.

At that instant a loud deep voice was heard, "Who calls?" And a tall figure, seemed

to rise, as from the grave itself, and emerge from the sholow of the church. A moment more, and a strong gripe was laid on the shoulder of the ravisher. "What is this? On God's ground, too! Release her, wretch?" The man, trembling, half with supersitions, half with bodily fear, let go of his captive, who fell at once at the knees of her deliverer.

"Don't hurt me, too," she said, as the tears rolled down her eyes. "I am a good girl — and my grandfather's blind."

The stranger bent down and raised ber; then looking round for the assailant with an eye, whose dark five share through the gloom, he perceived the coward stealing off. He disdrined to pursue.

"My poor child," said he, with that voice which the strong assume to the weak—the men to some wounded infant—the voice of tender superiority and compassion, "there is no cause for fear now. Be soothed. Do you live near! Shall I see you home!"

"Thank you! That's kind! Pray do!"
And, with an infantine confidence, she took his
hand, as a child does that of a grown-up person; so they walked on together.

"And," said the stranger, "do you know that man! Has he insulted you before?" "No—don't talk of him: ce me fait mal!"

And she put her hand to her forehead.

The French was spoken with so French an accent, that, in some curiosity, the stranger east his eve over her plain dress.

"You speak French well."

"Do 1? I wish I knew more words—I only recollect a few. When I am very happy or very sad they come into my head. But I am happy now. I like your voice—I like you.—Oh! I have dropped my basket!"

"Shall I go back for it, or shall I buy you another?"

"Another!—Oh, no! come back for it. How kind you are!—Ah! I see it!" and she broke away and ran forward to pick it up.

When she had recovered it, she laughed—she spoke to it—she kissed it.

Her companion smiled as he said,—

"Some sweetheart has given you that basket

—it seems hut a common basket, too."

"I have had it—oh, ever since—Since—I don't know how long! It came with me from France—it was full of little toys. They are gone—I am so sorre!"

"How old are you?"

"I don't know."

"My pretty one," said the stranger, with

deep pity in his rich voice, "your mother should not let you go out alone at this hour."

- "Mother!—mother!" repeated the girl in a tone of surprise.
- " Have you no mother?"
- "No!—I had a father once. But he died, they say. I did not see him die. I sunctimes cry when I think that I shall never, never see him again! But," she said, changing her accent from melancholy almost to joy, "he is to have a grave here like the other girls' fathers—a fine stone upon it—and all to be done with my mone;!"
 - "Your money, my child!"
- "Yes; the money I make. I sell my work and take the money to my grandfather; but I lay by a little every week for a grave-stone for my father."
- "Will the grare-stone be placed in that elucehrand?" They were now in another lane, and as he spoke the stronger checked her, and bending down to look into her face aurumered to himself, "Is it possible!—yes it must be—it must!"
- "Yes! I love that churchyard—my brother told me to put flowers there; and grandfather and I sit there in the summer, without

speaking. But I don't talk much, I like singing better:—

"All things that good need humbers are, Ane taught, they say, to sing,— The taublen resting at her work, The kind upon the sing; The leads ones at charab, in prayer, The sugels have when habes one born Than when the aged din."

And unconscious of the latent moral, dark or cheering, according as we estimate the value of die life, conclud in the concluding rhyme, Fanny turned round to the stranger, and said, "Why should the angels be glad when the aged die!"

"That they are released from a false, unjust, and missemble world, in which the first man was a rebel, and the second a murderer!" unuttered the stranger between his teeth, which he gnashed as he spoke.

The girl did not understand him; she shook her head gently, and made no reply. A few moments and she paused before a small house. "This is noy home."

"It is so," said her companion, examining the exterior of the house with an earnest gaze; "and your name is Fanny." "Yes-every one knows Fanny. Come in;" and the girl opened the door with a latch-key.

The stranger bowed his stately height as he crossed the low threshold, and followed his guide into a little parlour.

Before a table, on which burned dimly, and with unheeled wick, a single candle, sat a man of advanced age; and as he turned his face to the door, the stranger saw that he was blind. The girl bounded to his chair, passed her arms round the old man's neek, and kissed his forehead; then nestling herself at his feet, and leaning her clasped hands caresangly on his knee, she said,—

'Grandpapa, I have brought you somebody you must love. He has been so kind to Fanny."

"And neither of you can remember me!" said the guest.

The old man, whose dull face seemed to indicate dotage, half raised himself at the sound of the stranger's voice.

"Who is that?" said be, with a feeble and querulous voice. "Who wants me?"

"I am the friend of your lost son. I am he who, ten years ago, brought Fanny to your reed, and gave her to your care—your son's last charge. And you blessed your son, and forgare him, and vowed to be a father to his Fann."

The old man, who had now slowly risen to his feet, trembled violently, and stretched out his heads.

"Come near—near—let me put my kands on your head. I cannot see you: but Fanny talks of you, and prays for you; and Fanny she has been an angel to me!"

The stranger approached and half knelt as the old man spread his hands over his head, muttering innedfuly. Meanwhile Fancy, pole us death—her lips apart—an eager, poinful expression on her face—looked inquiringly on the dark, marked countenance of the visitor, and creeging towards him inch by inch, fearfully touched his dress—his arms—his countenance.

"Brother!" she said at last, doubtingly and finially, "Brother, I thought I could never forget you! But you are not like my Irother; you are older;—you are—you are!—no! no! you are not my brother!"

"I am much changed, Fanny; and you too!"
He smiled as he spoke; and the smile—
sweet and pitying—thoroughly changed the
character of his face, which was ordinarily
siero, grave, and prood.

"I know you now," exclaimed Fanny, in a tone of wild joy. "And you come back from that grave! My flowers have brought you back at last! I knew they would. Brother! brother!"

And she threw herself on his breast and burst into passionate tears. Then, suddenly drawing berself back, she laid her finger on bis arm, and looked up at him beseedingly.

"Pray, now, is he really dead! He, my father!—he, too, was lost like you. Can't he come back again as you have done!"

"Do you griere for him still, then? Poor girl!" said the stranger, ensirely, and seating himself. Fammy condinued to listen for an answer to her touching question; but finding that once was given, she stole away to a corner of the room, and leaned her face on her hands and seemed to think—till at last, as she so sat, the tears began to flow down her cheeks, and she wept, but silently and unnotheed.

"But, sir," said the guest, after a short pause, "how is this? Fanny fells me she supports you by her work. Are you so poor, then? Yet I left you your son's bequest; and you, too, I understool, though not rich, were not in wan!"

"There was a curse on my gold," said the old man, steraly. "It was stolen from us."

There was another pause. Simon broke it.

"And you, young man,—how has it fared
with you? You have prospered, I hope."

"I am as I have been for years—alone in the world, without kindred and without friends. But, thanks to God, I am not a begger!"

"No kindred and no friends!" repeated the old man. "No father—no brother—no wife —no sister!"

"None! No one to care whether I live or die," answered the stranger, with a mixture of pride and sadness in his voice. "But, as the song has it—

> 'I care for nobody—no, not I, For nobody cares for me!'

There was a certain pathes in the mockery with which he repeated the homely lines, although, as he did, he gathered himself my, as if conscious of a certain consolation and reliance on the resources not dependent on others which he had found in his own strong limbs and his own strong limbs and his own strong limbs.

At that moment he felt a soft touch upon his hand, and he saw Fanny looking at him through the tears that still flowed.

"You have no one to eare for you? Don't say so! Come and live with us, brother; we'll care for you. I have never forgot the flowers never! Do come! Fanny shall love you. Fanny can work for three!"

"And they call her an idiot!" mumbled the old man, with a vacant smile on his lips.

"My sister! You shall be my sister! Forloun one—whom even Nature has fioled and betraved! Sister!—we, both orphans!—Sister!" exclaimed that dark, stern man, passionately, and with a broken voice; and he opened his arms; and Fanny, without a blash or a thought of shame, threw herself on his breast. He kissed her forehead with a kiss that was, indeed, pure and holy as a brother's: and Fanny fielt that he had left upon her cheek a tear that was not her own.

"Well," he said, with an altered voice, and taking the old mads band, "what say you? Shall I take up my lodging with you? I have a little money; I can protect and aid you both. I shall be often away—in London or elsewhere—and will not introde too much on you. But you blind, and she—(here he broke off the sentence alreptly and went on)—you should not be left alone. And this neighbourhood, that burial-place, are dear to the lot of the sentence alreptly and thist gave—"

He paused, and then added, in a trembling voice, "And you have placed flowers over that grave?"

"Stay with as," said the blind man; "not for our sake, but your own. The world is a lead place. I have been long sick of the world. Yes! come and live near the burial-ground the nearer you are to the grave, the safer you are;—and you have a little money, you say!"

"I will come to-morrow, then. I must return now. To-morrow, Fanny, we shall meet again."

"Most you go!" said Fanar, temberly.
"But you will come again; you know I used to
think every one died when he left me. I am
wiser now. Yet still, when you do leave me
it is true that you die for Fanor!"

At this moment, as the three persons were grouped, each had assumed a posture of form, an expression of face, which a painter of fitting sentiment and skill would have loved to study. The visitor had gained the door; and as he stood there, his noble height—the magnifectual strength and health of his manhood in its full prime—contrasted alike the almost spectral debility of extreme age and the graceful delicacy of Fanny—half girl, helf child. There

was something foreign in his air—and the half military habit, relieved by the red riband of the Bourbon knighthood. His complexion was dark as that of a Moor, and his raren hair curled close to the stately head. The soldier-moustache—thick, but glossy as silk—shaded the firm lip; and the pointed heard, assumed by the ended Carlists, heightened the effect of the strong and haughty features and the expression of the marrial countenance.

But as Fanny's voice died on his ear he half averted that proud face; and the dark eyes-almost Oriental in their brilliancy and depth of shade - seemed soft and humid. And there stood Fanny, in a posture of such unconscions sadness—such childlike innocence; her arms drooping-her face wistfully turned to his - and a half smile upon the lips, that made still more touching the tears not yet dried upon her cheeks. While thin, frail, shadowy, with white hair and furrowed cheeks, the old man fixed his sightless orbs on space; and his face, usually only animated from the lethargy of advancing dotage by a certain queralous eynicism, now grew suddenly earnest, and even thoughtful, as Fanny spoke of Death!

CHAPTER V.

"Upon Time bish a wallet at his back
Wherein he pats alons for collision.
Personemore, dear my lord,
Keepa honour bright,"—Trodus and Crasida.

I HAVE not sought—as would have been easy, by a little ingenuity in the earlier portion of this narrative - whatever source of vulgar interest might be derived from the mystery of names and persons. As in Charles Spencer the reader is allowed at a glance to detect Sidney Morton, so in Philip de Vandemont (the stranger who rescued Fanny) the reader at once recognises the hero of my tale; but, since neither of these young men has a better right to the name resigned than to the name adopted, it will be simpler and more convenient to designate them by those appellations by which they were now known to the world. In truth, Philip de Vandemout was scarcely the same being as Philip Morton. In the short visit

he had paid to the elder Gawtrey, when he consigned Fanny to his charge, he had given no name; and the one he now took (when, towards the evening of the next day, he returned to Simon's house) the old man heard for the first time. Once more sunk into his usual apathy, Simon did not express any surprise that a Frenchman should be so well acquainted with English-he scarcely observed that the name was French. Simon's age seemed daily to bring him more and more to that state when life is mere mechanism, and the soul, preparing for its departure, no longer heeds the tenement that crumbles silently and neglected into its lonely dust. Vandemont came with but little luggage (for he had an apartment also in London), and no attendant,-a single horse was consigned to the stables of an inn at hand, and he seemed, as soldiers are, more careful for the comforts of the animal than his own. There was but one woman servant in the humble household. who did all the ruder work; for Fauny's industry could afford it. The solitary servant and the homely fare sufficed for the simple and hardy adventurer,

Fauny, with a countenance radiant with joy,

eidd, with that instinct of monor which never deserted her, she had losied herself the whole day in striving to deck the chamber according to her own nations of comfort. She had stolen from her little hoard wherewithal to make some small purchases, on which the Dowbiggin of the suburb had been consulted. And what with flowers on the table, and a fire at the hearth, the room looked cheerful.

She watched him as he glanced around, and felt disappointed that he did not utter the admiration she expected. Angry at last with the indifference which, in fact, as to external accommodation, was fabilitied to him, she plucked his sleeve, and said,—

"Why don't you speak? Is it not nice?— Fanny did her best,"

"And a thousand thanks to Fanny! It is all I could wish."

"There is another room, bigger than this, but the wicked woman who robbed us slept there; and besides, you said you liked the churchrard. See!" and she opened the window, and pointed to the church-tower rising dark against the erening sky.

"This is better than all!" said Vaudemont; and he looked out from the window in a silent reverse, which Fanny did not disturb. And now he was settled! From a career so wild, egitated, and various, the adventurer paused in that humble resting-nock. But quiet is not repose—obscurity is not content. Often as, morn and eve, he looked forth upon the spot where his mother's heart, unconscious of lore and woe, mouldened armay, the indignant and hister feelings of the wronged outcast and the son who could not clear the mother's name, swept away the subdued and gentle melaneholy into which time usually softens regret for the dead, and with which most of us think of the distant past and the once joyous childbood!

In this man's breast lay, concealed by his external calm, those memories and aspirations which are as strong as passions. In his earlier years, when he had been put to hard shifts for existence, he had found no leisure for close and brooding reflection upon that spoliation of just rights—that calumpy upon his mother's name, which had first brought the Night into his Mortong. His resentment towards the Beauforts, it is true, had ever been an intense tost a fifful and irregular passion. It was exactly in proportion as, by those rare and rounded incidents which Fiction cannot invent, and which Naretire takes with diffidence from the great Storehouse of Real

Life, his steps had ascended in the social ladder -that all which his childhood had lost-all which the robbers of his beritage had gained, the grandeur and the power of WEALTH-above all, the hourly and the tranquil happiness of a stainless name, became palpable and distinct. He had loved Engénie as a boy loves, for the first time, an accomplished woman. He regarded her so refined -- so gentle -- so gifted, with the feelings due to a superior being, with an eternal recollection of the ministering angel that had shone upon him when he stood on the dark abyss. She was the first that had redeemed his fate-the first that had guided aright his path—the first that had tamed the savage at his breast:-it was the young lion charmed by the eyes of Una. The outline of his story had been truly given at Lord Lilburne's. Despite his pride, which revolted from such obligations to another, and a woman-which disliked and struggled against a disguise which at once and alone saved him from the detection of the past and the terrors of the futurehe had yielded to her, the wise and the gentle, as one whose judgment he could not doubt; and, indeed, the slanderous falsehoods circulated by the lackey, to whose discretion, the night of Gawtrey's death, Eugénie had preferred to confide her own honour, rather than another's life, had (as Liancourt rightly stated) left Philip no option but that which Madazae de Merrillé deemed the best, whether for her happiness or her good name. Then had followed a brief season – the holyday of his life—the season of young hope and passion, of hrilliancy and joy, closing by that abrupe death which again left him lonely in the world.

When from the grief that succeeded to the death of Eugénie, he woke to find himself amidst the strange faces and exciting scenes of an Oriental court, he turned with hard and disgustful contempt from Pleasure, as an infidelity to the dead. Ambition crept over him - his mind hardened as his cheek bronzed under those burning sons-his hardy frame, his energies prematurely awakened, his constitutional disregard to danger,-made him a brave and skilful soldier. He acquired reputation and rank. But, as time went on, the ambition took a higher flight—he felt his sphere circumscribed; the Eastern indolence that filled up the long intervals between Eastern action chafed a temper never at rest; he returned to France; his reputation, Liancourt's friendship, and the relations of Engenie - grateful, as has before been

implied, for the generosity with which he surrendered the principal part of her bequest,opened for him a new career, but one painful and galling. In the Indian court there was no question of his birth, one adventurer was equal with the rest. But in Paris, a man attempting to rise provoked all the sarvasm of wit, all the cavils of party; and in polished and civil life, what valour bas weapons against a jest? Thus in civilisation, all the passions that spring from humiliated self-love and baffed aspiration again preyed upon his breast. He saw then, that the more he struggled from obsenrity, the more acute would become research into his true origin; and his writhing pride almost string to death his ambition. To succeed in life by regular means was indeed difficult for this man: Always recoiling from the name he bore-always strong in the hope yet to regain that to which he conceived himself entitled—cherishing that pride of country which never deserts the native of a Free State, however harsh a parent she may have proved; and, above all, whatever his ambition and his passions, taking, from the very misfortones he had known, an indomitable belief in the ultimate justice of Heaven; - he had refused to sever the last ties that connected him with his lost heritage and his forsaken

land—he refused to be naturalised—to make the name he bore legally undisputed - he was contented to be an alien. Neither was Vandemont fitted exactly for that crisis in the social world when the men of journals and talk bustle aside the men of action. He had not enltivated literature, he had no book-knowledge -the world had been his school, and stern life his teacher. Still, eminently skilled in those physical accomplishments which men admire and soldiers coret, calm and self-possessed in manner, of great personal advantages, of much ready talent and of practised observation in character, he continued to breast the obstacles around him, and to establish himself in the favour of those in power. It was natural to a person so reared and circumstanced to have no sympathy with what is called the Popular Cause. He was no citizen in the state, he was a stranger in the land. He had suffered, and still suffered, too much from mankind, to have that philanthropy, sometimes visionary but always noble, which, in fact, generally springs from the studies we cultivate, not in the forum, but the closet. Men, alas! too often, lose the Democratic Enthusiasm in proportion as they find reason to suspect or despise their kind, And if there were not hopes for the Future

which this hard, practical, daily life does not suffice to teach us, the vision and the glory that belong to the Great Popular Creed, dimmed beneath the injustice, the follies, and the vices of the world as it is, would fade into the lukewarm sectarianism of temporary Party. Moreover, Vandemont's habits of thought and reasoning were those of the camp, confirmed by the systems familiar to him in the East: He regarded the populace as a soldier enamoured of discipline and order usually does. His theories, therefore, or rather his ignorance of what is sound in theory, went with Charles the Tenth in his excesses, but not with the fimility which terminated those excesses by dethronement and disgrace. Chafed to the heart, gnawed with proud grief, he obeyed the royal mandates, and followed the exiled monarch: his hopes overthrown, his career in France annihilated for ever. But on entering England, his temper, confident and ready of resource, fastened itself on new food. lu the land where he had no name might he yet rebuild his fortunes. It was an arduous effort—an improbable hope; but the words heard by the bridge of Paris-words that had often cheered him in his exile through hardships and through dangers, which it is unnecessary to our

narrative to detail—yet rung again in his ear, as he leaped on his native land—"Time, Faith, Energy."

While such his character in the larger and more distant relations of life, in the closer circles of companionship many rare and noble qualities were visible. It is true that he was stern, perhaps imperious-of a temper that always struggled to command; but he was deeply susceptible of kindness, and if feared by those who opposed, loved by those who served him. About his character was that mixture of tenderness and fierceness which belonged, of old, to the descriptions of the warrior. Though so little lettered, Life had taught him a certain poetry of a ntiment and idea: - More poetry, perhaps, in the silent thoughts that, in his happier moments, filled his solitude, than in half the pages that his brother had read and written by the dreaming lake. A certain largeness of idea and nobility of inapulse often made him act the sentiments of which bookmen write. With all his passions, he held licentiousness in disdain; with all his ambition for the power of wealth, he despised its luxury. Simple, masculine, severe, abstemious, he was of that mould in which, in earlier times, the successful men of action have been east,

But to successful action, circumstance is more necessary than to triumphaot study.

It was to be expected that, in proportion as he had been familiar with a purer and nobler life, he should look with great and deep selfhumiliation at his early association with Gawtrey. He was in this respect more severe on biaself, than any other mind ordinarily just and candid would have been, -when fairly surveying the circumstances of pennry, hunger, and despair, which had driven him to Gawtrey's roof, the imperfect nature of his early education, the boyish trust and affection he had felt for his protector, and his own ignorance of and exemption from, all the worse practices of that unhappy criminal. But still, when with the knowledge he had now acquired, the man looked calmly back, his cheek burned with remorseful shame at his unreflecting companionship in a life of subterfure and equivocation, the true nature of which, the boy (so cirenustanced as we have shewn him), might be forgiven for not at that time comprehending, Two advantages resulted, however, from the error and the remorse: first, the humiliation it brought curbed, in some measure, a pride that might otherwise have been arrogant and unamiable; and, secondly, as I have before intimated, his protoned gratitude to Heaven for his deliverance from the soures that had beset his youth, gore his future the guide of an earnest and heartfelt faith. He acknowledged in life no such thing as accident. Whatever his struggles, whatever his melancholy, whatever his sense of worldly wrong, he never despaired; for authing now could shake his helief in one directing Providence.

The ways and habits of Vandemont were not at discord with those of the quiet household in which he was now a guest. Like most men of strong frames, and accustomed to active, not studious pursuits, he rose early; -- and usually rode to London, to come back late at noon to their frogal meal. And if again, perhaps at the hour when Fanny and Simon retired, he would aften return to London, his own passkey re-admitted him, at whatever time he came back, without disturbing the sleep of the household. Sometimes, when the sun began to decline, if the air was warm, the old man would crawl out, leaning on that strong arm, through the neighbouring lanes, ever returning through the lonely burial-ground; or when the blind bost clung to his fireside, and composed himself to sleep, Philip would saunter forth along with Fanny; and on the

days when she went to sell her work, or select her petty purchases, he always made a point of attending her. And her cheek wore a flush of pride when she saw him carrying her little basket, or waiting without, in musing patience, while she performed her commissions in the shops. Though, in reality, Fanny's intellect was ripening within, yet still the surface often misled the eye as to the depths. It was rather that something yet held back the faculties from their growth, than that the faculties themselves were wanting. Her weakness was more of the nature of the infant's than of one afflicted with incurable imbecility. For instance, she managed the little household with skill and prudence: she could calculate in her head, as rapidly as Vandemont himself, the arithmetic necessary to her simple duties; she knew the value of money, which is more than some of us wise folk do. Her skill, even in her infancy so remarkable, in various branches of female handiwork, was carried, not only by perseverance, but by invention and peculiar talent, to a marvellous and exquisite perfection. Her embroidery, especially in what was then more rare than at present, viz. of flowers on silk, was much in request among the great modistes of London, to whom it found its way through

the agency of Miss Semper. So that all this had enabled her, for years, to provide every necessary comfort of life for herself and her blind protector. And her care for the old man was beautiful in its minuteness, its vigilance. Wherever her heart was interested, there never seemed a deficiency of mind. Vandemont was touched to see how much of affectionate and pitying respect she appeared to enjoy in the neighbourhood, especially among the humbler classes—even the beggar who swept the crossings did not beg of her, but bade God bless her as she passed; and the rude, discontented artisan, would draw himself from the wall and answer, with a softened brow, the smile with which the harmless one charmed his courtesy. In fact, whatever attraction she took from her youth, her beauty, her misfortune, and her affecting industry, was heightened, in the eyes of the poorer neighbours, by many little traits of charity and kindness; many a sick child had she tended, and many a breadless board had stolen something from the stock set aside for her father's grave.

"Don't you think," she once whispered to Vandemont, "that God attends to us more if we are good to those who are sick and hungry!"

"Certainly, we are taught to think so."

"Well, I'll tell you a servet—don't tell again. Grandpapa conce said that my father had done bud things; now, if Fanny is good to those she can help, I think that God will hear her more kindly when she prays him to forgive what her father did. Do you think so too? Do sav—you are so wise!"

"Fanny, you are wiser than all of us; and I feel myself better and happier when I hear you speak."

There were, indeed, many moments when Vaudemont thought that her deficiencies of intellect night have been repaired, long since, by skilful culture and habitual companiouship with those of her own age; from which companiouship, however, Fanny, even when at school, had shruuk aloof. At other moments, there was something so absent and distracted about her, or so fantistic and incoherent, that Vandemont, with the man's hard, worldly eye, read in it nothing but melaneholy confusion. Nevertheless, if the skin of ideas was entangled, each thread in itself was a thread of gold.

Franch great object—her great ambition her one hope—was a tomb for her supposed faither. Whether from some of that early religion attached to the grave, which is most felt, perhaps, in Catholic construss, and which

she lad imbibed at the convent; or from her residence so near the burial-ground, and the affection with which she regarded the spot; whatever the cause, she had cherished for some years, as young maidens usually cherish the desire of the Altar-the dream of the Grave-stone. But the heard was amassed so slowly:-now old Gawtrey was attacked by illness; - now there was some little difficulty in the rent: - now some fluctuation in the price of work; - and now, and more often than all, some demand on her charity, which interfered with, and drew from, the pious savings. This was a sentiment in which her new friend sympathised deeply; for he, too, remembered that his first gold had bought that humble stone which still preserved above the earth the memory of his mother.

Meanwhile, days crept on, and no new violence was offered to Fanar. Vandemont hearned, then, by little and little—and Fanny's account was very confused—the nature of the danger she had ron.

It seemed that one day, tempted by the fineness of the weather up the road that led from the suburb farther into the country, Fanny was stopped by a gentleman in a curriage, who accusted her, as she said, very kindly: and

after several questions, which she answered with her usual unsuspecting innocence, learned her trade, insisted on purchasing some articles of work which she had at the moment in her basket, and promised to procure her a constant purchaser, upon much better terms than she had hitherto obtained, if she would call at the house of a Mrs. West, about a mile from the suburb towards London. This she promised to do, and this she did, according to the address he gare ber. She was admitted to a lady more gaily dressed than Fanny had ever seen a lady before, —the gentleman was also present,—they both loaded her with compliments, and bought her work at a price which seemed about to realise all the hopes of the poor girl as to the gravestone for William Gawtrey, -as if his evil fate pursued that wild man beyond the grave, and his very tomb was to be purchased by the gold of the polluter! The lady then appointed her to call again; but meanwhile, she met Fanny in the streets, and while she was accosting her, it fortunately chanced that Miss Semper the milliner passed that way-turned round, looked hard at the lady, used very angry langnage to her, seized Fanny's hand, led her away, while the lady slunk off; and told her that the said lady was a very bad woman,

and that Fanny must over speak to her again.
Fanny must obserfully promised this. And, in fact, the hady, probably afraid, whether of the mob or the magistrates, never again came near her.

"And," said Fanny, "I gare the money they had both given to me to Miss Semper, who said she would send it back."

"You did right, Fanny; and as you made one promise to Miss Semper, so you must make me one—never to stir from home again without me or some other person. No, no other person—only me. I will give up every thing else to go with you."

"Will you? Oh, yes, I promise! I used to like going alone, but that was before you came, brother."

And as Fanny kept her promise, it would have been a hold gallant indeed who would have ventured to molest her by the side of that stately and strong protector.

CHAPTER VI.

Time. "Early thing's a thirf:

The laws, your earh and whip, in their rough power Have uncheck'd theft.

The sweet degrees that this brief world efforts, To such as may the passive drugs of it Freely command."—Timm of Athem.

Os the day and at the hour fixed for the interview with the stranger who had visited Mr. Beaufiert, Lord Lilburne was seated in the library of his houlier-in-law; and before the elbow-chair, on which be lolled earslessly, stood our old friend Mr. Sharp, of Bow Street notability.

"Mr. Sharp," said the peer, "I have sont for you to do me a little favour. I expect a man here who professes to give Mr. Bendfort, my brother-in-law, some information about a lawsuit. It is necessary to know the exact value of his evidence. I wish you to ascertain all particulars about him. Be so good as to seat yourself in the porter's chair in the hall; note him when he enters, unobserved yourself but as he is probably a stranger to you, note him still more when he leaves the house; follow him at a distance; find out where he hives, whom he associates with, where he visits, their names and directions, what his character and calling are;—in a word, every thing you can, and report to me each evening. Dog him well, never lose sight of him—you will be handsomely paid. You understand."

"Ah!" said Mr. Sharp, "leave me alone, my lord. Been employed before by your lordship's brother-in-law. We knows what's what."

"I don't doubt it. To your post.—I expect him every moment."

And, in fact, Mr. Sharp had only just ensconced himself in the porter's chair when the stranger knocked at the door—in another moment he was shewn in to Lord Lilburne.

"Sr," said his loot-linp without rising, "the so good as to take a chair. Mr. Beaufort is obliged to leave town—he has asked me to see you—I am one of his family—his wife is my sister—you may be as frank with me as with him,—more so, perhaps."

"I beg the fauvour of your name, sir," said the stranger adjusting his collar.

- "Yours first—business is business."
- "Well, then, Captain Smith."
- " Of what regiment?"
- " Half-pay."
- "I am Lord Lilburne. Your name is Smith—humph!" added the peer, looking over some notes before kim. "I see it is also the name of the wincess appealed to by Mrs. Morton—humph!"

At this remark, and still more at the look which accompanied it, the countenance, before impudent and complacent, of Captain Smith fell into visible enharmssment; he cleared his throat and said, with a little heistation,—

- " My lord, that witness is living!"
- "No doubt of it—witnesses never die where property is concerned and imposture intended."

At this moment the servant entered, and placed a little note, quantity folded, before Lord Lilburne. He glanced at it in surprise—opened, and read as follows, in penell:—

"Mr Loan,—I knows the man; take ear of him; he is as big a roge as ever stept; he was trousported some three year lock, and onless his time has been shortened by the Home, he's absent without here. We used to call him Dashing Jerry. That ere youngster we went arter, by Mr. Bofort's wish, was a pal of his. Score the liberty I take.

"R. SHARP."

While Lord Lilburne held this effusion to the eandle and spelled his way through it, Captain Smith, recovering his self-composure, thus procorded:—

"Imposture, my lord! imposture! I really don't understandd. Your lordship really seems so suspicious, that it is quite uncomfortable. I am sure it is all the same to me; and if Mr. Beaufort does not think proper to see me himself, why I'd best make my how."

And Captain Smith rose.

"Stay a mount, sir. What Mr. Beaufort may yet do, I cannot say; but I know this, you stand charged of a very grave offence, and if your witness or witnesses—you may have fifty for what I care—are equally guilty, so much the worse for them."

" My lord, I really don't comprehend."

"Then I will be more plain. I access you of devising an infamous falsehood for the purpose of extorting money. Let your witnesses appear in court, and I promise that you, they, and the young man, Mr. Morton, whose claim

they set up, shall be indicted for conspiracy conspiracy, if accompanied (as in the case of your witnesses) with perjury, of the blackest die. Mr. Smith, I know you; and, before ten o'clock to-morrow, I shall know also if you had his majesty's leave to quit the colonies! Ah! I am plain enough now I see."

And Lord Liburne threw himself back in his chair, and coldly contemplated the white face and dismayed expression of the creat-fallen captain. That most worthy person, after a pause of confusion, amaze, and fear, made an involuntary stride, with a memoing gesture, towards Liburne; the peer quietly placed his hand on the hell.

"One moment more," said the latter; "if I ring this hell, it is to place you in custody. Let Mr. Benafort but see you here once again—say, let him but hear another world of this pretended lawsuit—and you return to the colonies. Pshaw! Frown not at me, sir! A Bow-street officer is in the hell. Begone!—no, stop one moment, and take a lesson in life. Never again attempt to threaten people of property and station. Around every rich man is a wall—better not run your head against it."

"But I swear solemnly," cried the knave, with an emphasis so startling, that it earned

with it the appearance of truth, "that the marriage did take place."

"And I say, no less sakemaly, that any one who smears it in a court of law shall be prosecuted for perjury!—Bah! you are a sorry rogue after all!"

And with an air of supreme and half-compasionate contempt, Lord Lilburne turned away and stirred the fire. Captain Smith muttered and familied a moment with his glores, then stronged his shoulders and sneaked out.

That night Lord Lilburne again received his friends, and amongst his guests came Vaudemont. Lilburne was one who liked the study of character, especially the character of men wrestling against the world. Wholly free from every species of ambition, he seemed to reconcile himself to his apathy by examining into the disquietude, the mortification, the heart's wear and tear which are the lot of the ambitious. Like the spider in his hole, he watched with a hungry pleasure the flies struggling in the web; through whose slimy labyrinth he walked with an easy safety. Perhaps, one reason why he loved gaming was less from the joy of winning than the philosophical complacency with which he feasted on the emotions of those who lost; Always screne, and, except in debauch, always

passionless,- Majendie, tracing the experiments of science in the agonies of some tortured dog, could not be more wrapt in the science, and more indifferent to the dog, than Lord Lilburne, roining a victim, in the analysis of human passions, and stoical to the writhings of the wretch whom he tranquilly dissected. He wished to win money of Vaudemont - to rain this man, who presumed to be more generous than other people—to see a bold adventurer submitted to the wheel of the Fortune which reigns in a pack of cards; -- and all, of course, without the least hate to the man whom he then saw for the first time. On the contrary, he felt a respect for Vandemont. Like most worldly men, Lord Lilburne was prepossessed in favour of those who seek to rise in life; and like men who have excelled in manly and athletic exercises, he was also prepossessed in favour of those who appeared fitted for the same success.

Liancourt took aside his friend, as Lord Lilburne was talking with his other guests:—

"I need not caution you, who never play, not to commit yourself to Lord Lilburne's tender mercies; remember, he is an admirable player."

"Xay," answered Vaudemont, "I want to know this man: I have reasons, which alone induce me to enter his house. I can afford to venture something, because I wish to see if I can gain something for one dear to me. And for the rest (he muttered)—I know him too well not to he on my gnard." With that he joined Lord Lilburne's group, and accepted the invitation to the card table. At supper, Vandemont conversed more than was habitual to him; he especially addressed himself to his host, and listened, with great attention, to Lilburne's eaustic comments upon every topic successively started, And whether it was the art of De Vandemont, or from an interest that Lord Lilburge took in studying what was to him a new character,or whether that, both men excelling peculiarly in all masculine accomplishments, their courersation was of a nature that was more attractive to themselves than to others; it so happened, that they were still talking while the daylight already peered through the window curtains.

"And I have outstayed all your guests," said

De Vandemont, glancing round the emptied
room.

"It is the best compliment you could pay me. Another night we can enliven our life-atile with courfe; though at your age, and with your appearance, I am surprised, Mousieur de Vandemont, that you are knod of play: I should have thought that it was not in a pack of cards that you looked for bearts. But perhaps you are black betimes of the beau seze."

"Yet your devotion to it is, perhaps, as great now as ever!"

"Mine?—no, not as ever. To different ages different degrees. At your age I wood; at mine, I purchase—the better plan of the two: it does not take up half so much time."

"Your marriage, I think, Lord Lilburne, was not blessed with children. Perhaps sometimes you feel the want of them?"

"If I did, I could have them by the dozen.
Other ladies have been more generous in that
department than the late Lady Lilburne, Hearen rest her!"

"And," said Vaudemont, fixing his eyes with some earnestness on his host, "if you were really persuaded that you had a child, or perhaps a grandchild—the mother one whom you loved in your first youth—a child affectionate, beautiful, and especially needing your care and protection, would you not suffer that child, though illegiments, to supply to you the want of filial affection!"

"Filial Affection, non cher!" repeated Lord Lilburne; "needing my care and protection! Pshaw! In other words, would I give board and lodging to some young vagahond who
was good enough to say he was son to Lord
Lillarme?"

"But if you were convinced that the claimant were your son, or perhaps your daughter —a tenderer name of the two, and a more helpless claimant?"

"My dear Monsieur de Vendemont, you are doubtless a man of gallantry and of the world. If the children whom the law forces on one are, nine times out of ten, such dammable plagues, judge if one would father those whom the law permits us to dissorm. Natural children are the Parins of the world, and I—am one of the Brahuans."

"Dut," persisted Vandemont, "forgive me if I press the question further. Perhaps I seek from your wisdom a guide to my own conduct; — suppose then, a man had loved, had wronged, the mother; suppose that in the child he saw one who, without his aid, might be exposed to every carse with which the Parias (true, the Parias!) of the would are two often visited, and who widh his aid might become, as age advanced, his companion, his nurse, his comforter—"

"Tush!" interrupted Lilburne, with some impatience; "I know not how our conversation

fell on such a topic -- but if you really ask my opinion in reference to any case in practical life, you shall have it. Look you then, Monsieur de Vaudemont, no man has studied the art of happiness more than I have; and I will tell you the great secret—have as few fies as possible. Nurse!-pooh! you or I could hire one by the week a thousand times more useful and careful than a bore of a child. Comforter!-a man of mind never wants comfort. And there is no such thing as sorrow while we have health and money, and don't care a straw for any body in the world. If you choose to love people, their health and circumstances, if either go wrong, can fret you: that opens many avenoes to pain. Never live alone, but always feel alone. You think this mamiable: possibly. I am no hypocrite, and for my part, I never affect to be any thing but what I am-John Lilburne."

As the peer thus spoke, Vaudemont, leaning against the door, contemplated him with a strange mixture of interest and disgust. "And John Lilburne is thought a great man, and William Gawtrey was a great rogue. You don't conceal your heart!—no, I understand. Wealth and power have no need of hypocrisy: you are the man of vice—Gawtrey the man of crime. You never sin against the law—he

was a felon by his trade. And the felon saved from vice the child, and from want the graudchild (wor flesh and blood) whom you disown: which will Heaven consider the worse man? No, poor Fanny! I see I am wrong. If he would own you, I would not give you up to the ice of such a soul:—better the blind man than the dead heart!

"Well, Lord Lillorne," said De Vaudemont aloud, shaking off his reverie, "I must own that your philosophy seems to me the wisest for yourself. For a poor man it might be different—the poor need affection."

"Ay, for the poor, certainly," said Lord Lilburne, with an air of patronising candour.

"And I will own farther," continued De Vandemont, "that I have willingly lost my money in return for the instruction I have received in hearing you converse."

"You are kind: come and take your revenge next Thursday. Adieu."

As Lord Lillorne undressed, and his valet attended him, he said to that worthy functionary—

"So you have not been able to make out the name of the stranger—the new lodger you tell me of?"

"No, my lord. They only say he is a very fine-looking man."

- " You have not seen him?"
- "No, my lord. What do you wish me now to do!"
- "Humph! Nothing at this moment! you manage things so badly, you might get me into a scrape. I never do any thing the law, or the police, or even the newspapers, can get hold of. I must think of some other way—humph! I never fail in what I undertake! If life had been worth what fools trouble it with—business and ambition—I suppose I should have been a great man with a very bad liver—ha! ba! I, alone, of all the world, ever found out what the world was good for! Draw the curtains, Dykeman."

CHAPTER VII.

" Org. Welcome thou ice that sitt'st about his heart!

No best eun ever than thea!"—Fono: Broken Heart,

" Nearth. Heacumble infang!"_Ibid.

"Anye. Her teoletness hath yet deserred as rigner, So to be crossed by lite! Arm. You missoply, sir,

With forcur let me speak it, what Apollo Hath chooled in dim sense!"—Diel.

Ir Vandemont had fancied that, considering the age and poverty of Simon, it was his duty to see whether Fanny's not more legal, but more natural, protector were, indeed, the unredeemed and unmalleable egotist which Gawtrey had painted him, the conversation of one night was sufficient to make him ahandon for ever the notion of advancing her claims upon Lord Lilburne. But Philip had another mofive in continuing his acquaintance with that personage. The sight of his mother's grave had recalled to him the image of that lost brother, over whom he had rowed to watch. And, despite the deep sense of wronged affection with which he yet remembered the cruel letter that had contained the last tidings of Sidney, Philip's heart clung with undying fondness to that fair shape associated with all the happy recollections of childhood; and his conscience as well as his love asked him, each time that he passed the churchyard, 'Will you make no effort to obey that last prayer of the mother who consigned her darling to your charge?" Perhaps, had Philip been in want, or had the name he now bore been sullied by his conduct, he might have shrank from seeking one whom he might injure, but could not serve. But though not rich, he had more than enough for tastes as bardy and simple as any to which soldier of fortune ever limited his desires. And he thought, with a sentiment of just and noble pride, that the name which Eugénie had forced upon him had been borne spotless as the ermine through the trials and vicissitudes he had passed since he had assumed it. Sidney could give him nothing, and therefore it was his duty to seek Sidney out. Now, he had always believed in his heart that the Beauforts were acquainted with a secret which he more and more pined to penetrate. He would, for Sidney's sake, smother his hate to the Beauforts; he would not reject their acquaintance if thrown in his way; nay, secure hy his change of name and his altered features from all suspicion on their part, he would seek that acquaintance in order to find his brother and fulfil Catherine's last commands. His intercourse with Lillourne would necessarily being him easily into contact with Lilburne's family. And in this thought he did not reject the invitations pressed on him. He felt, too, a dark and absorbing interest in examining a man who was in himself the incarnation of the World—the World of Art—the World as the Preacher paints it—the hollow, sensual, sharpwitted, self-wapped Wonto—the World that is all fire this life, and thinks of no Future and no God!

Lord Lilburae was, indeed, a study for deep contemplation. A study to perplex the ordinary thinker, and task to the atmost the analysis of more profound reflection. William Gawtrey had possessed no common talents; he had discovered that his life had been one mistake;—Lord Lilburne's intellect was far keener than Gawtrey's, and he had never made, and if he had lived to the age of old Parr never would have made, a similar discovery. He never wrestled against a law, though he slipped through all laws! And he knew no remove, for the heavy no far. Lord Lilburne had matried early, and long survived, a lady

of fortune, the daughter of the then Premier -the best match, in fact, of his day. And for one very brief period of his life he had suffered himself to enter into the field of polities-the only ambition common with men of equal rank. He shewed talents that might have raised one so gifted by circumstance to any height, and then retired at once into his old habits and old system of pleasure. "I wished to try," said he once, "if fame was worth one headach, and I have convinced myself that the man who can sacrifice the hone in his mouth to the shadow of the bone in the water. is a fool." From that time he never once attended the House of Lords, and declared himself of no political opinions one way or the other. Nevertheless, the world had a general belief in his powers, and Vaudemont reluctantly subscribed to the world's verdict. Yet he had done nothing, he had read but little, he laughed at the world to its face,-and that was, after all, the main secret of his ascendancy over those who were drawn into his circle. That contempt of the world placed the world at his feet. His sardonic and polished indifference, his professed code that there was no life worth earing for but his own life, his exemption from all cant, prejudice, and disguise, the frigid lubricity with which he glided out of the grasp of the Conventional, whenever it so pleased him, without shocking the Decorums whose sense is in their ear, and who are not roused by the deed but by the noise,-all this had in it the marrow and essence of a system triumphant with the vulgar; for little minds give importance to the man who gives importance to nothing. Lord Lilburne's authority, not in matters of taste alone, but in those which the world calls judgment and common sense, was regarded as an oracle, He cared not a straw for the ordinary baubles that attract his order; he had refused both a step in the peerage and the garter, and this was often quoted in his honour. But you only try a man's virtue when you offer him something that he corets. The earldom and the garter were to Lord Lilburne no more tempting inducements than a doll or a skipping-rope; had you offered him an infallible cure for the gout, or an antidote against old age, you night have hired him, as your lacker, on your own terms. Lord Lilburne's next heir was the son of his only brother, a person entirely dependant on his nucle, Lord Lilburne allowed him 1000% a-year, and kept him always abroad in a diplomatic situation. He looked upon his successor as a man who wanted power, but not inclination, to become his assassin.

Though he lived sumptionely and grodged himself nothing. Lord Lilburne was far from an entravagant man: he might, indeed, he considered close; for he knew how much of comfort and consideration he owed to his money, and valued it accordingly; he knew the best speculations and the best investments. If he took shares in an American canal, you might be sure that the shares would soon he double in value; if he purelased an estate, you might be certain it was a bargain. This pecuniary tact and success necessarily angumented his fame for wisdom.

He had been in early life a successful gambler, and some suspicious of his fair play had been noised abroad; but, as has been recently seen in the instance of a man of rank eyeal to Lilburne's, though, perimps, of less acute if more cultivated intellect, it is long before the pigeon will turn round upon a falous of breed and metal. The rumours, indeed, were so vague as to carry with them no weight. During the middle of his career, when in the full finish of health and fortune, he had remounted the gaming-table. Of late years as

aivancing age made time more heavy, he had resumed the resource, and with all his forner good lock. The money-market, the table, the sex, constituted the other occupations and amasements with which Lord Lilburne filled up his roxy leisure.

Another way by which this man had acquired reputation for ability was this, -he never pretended to any branch of knowledge of which he was ignorant, any more than to any virtue in which he was deficient. Honesty itself was never more free from quackery or deception than was this embodied and walking VICE. If the world chose to esteem him, he did not buy its opinion by imposture. No man ever saw Lord Lilburne's name in a public subscription, whether for a new church, or a Bible society, or a distressed family, -no man ever heard of his doing one generous, benevolent, or kindly action, - no man was ever startled by one philosophical, pious, or aniable sentiment from those mocking lips. Yet, in spite of all this, John Lord Lilburne was not only esteemed but liked by the world, and sat up in the chair of its Rhadamanthuses. In a word, he seemed to Vaudemont, and he was so in reality, a brilliant example of the might of Circumstance -an instance of what

may be done in the way of reputation and influence by a rich, well-born man, to whom the will a kingdom is. A little of genins, and Lord Lilburne would have made his vices notorious and his deficiencies glaring; a little of heart, and his habits would have led him into countless follies and discreditable scrapes, It was the lead and the stone that, like the lean poet in a gale of wind, he carried about him, that preserved his equilibrium, no matter which way the breeze blew. But all his qualities, positive or negative, would have availed him nothing without that position which enabled him to take his ease in that inn, the worldwhich presented, to every detection of his want of intrinsic nobleness, the irrepreachable respectability of a high name, a splendid monsion, and a rent-roll without a flaw. Vandement drew comparisons between Lilbarne and Gawtrey, and he comprehended at last, why one was a low rascal and the other a great man,

Although it was but a few days after their first introduction to each other, Vandemont had been twice to Lord Lilburne's, and their expaintance was already on an easy fuding—when one afternoon, as the former was riding through the streets towards H—, he met

the peer, mounted on a stoot cob which, from its symmetrical strength, pure English breed, and exquisite grooming, shewed something of those sporting tastes for which, in earlier life, Lord Lilburne had been noted.

"Why, Monsieur de Vandemont, what brings you to this part of the town?—curiosity and the desire to explore?"

"That might be natural enough in me; but you, who know London so well;-rather what brings you here?"

"Why I am returned from a long ride. I have had symptoms of a fit of the goot, and been trying to keep it off by enercise. I have been to a cottage that belongs to me, some miles from town—a pretty place enough by the war—you must come and see me there next month. I still fill the those for a bottom! I have some tolerable covers—you are a good shot, I suppose!"

"I have not practised, except with a rifle, for some years."

"That's a pity; for as I think a week's shooting once a-year quite enough, I fear that your visit to me at Fernside may not be sufticically long to put your hand in."

"Fernside!"

"Yes; is the name familiar to you?"

"I think I have heard it before. Did your lordship purchase or inherit it?"

"I bought it of my brother in law. It belonged to his brother—a gay, wild sort of fellow, who broke his neek over a six-lawed gate;—through that gate my friend Robert walked the same day into a very fine estate!"

"I have heard so. The late Mr. Beaufort, then, left no children?"

"Yes; two. But they came into the world in the primitire way Mr. Owen wishes us all to come—too naturally for the present state of society, and Mr. Owen's parallelogram was not ready for them. By the way, one of them disappeared at Paris;—you never met with him, I suppose?"

- "Under what name?"
- " Morton."
- "Morton!-hem! What Christian name?"
- " Philip."
- "Philip!—no. But did Mr. Beaufort do nothing for the young men? I think I have heard somewhere that he took compassion on one of them."
- "Have you? Ah, my brother in law is precisely one of those excellent men of whom the world always speaks well. No; he would

very willingly have served either or both the boys, but the mother refused all his overtures and went to law, I fancy. The elder of these bashads turned out a said fellow, and the younger,—I don't know exactly where he is, but no doubt with one of his mother's relations. You seem to interest yourself in natural children, my dear Vandemont!"

"Perhaps you have heard that people have doubted if I were a natural son?"

"Ah! I understand now. But are you going!—I was in hopes you would have turned back my way, and—"

"You are very good; but I have a particular appointment, and I am now too late. Good morning, Lord Lillarne."

Silver with one of his mother's reations! Returned, perhaps, to the Mortons! How, had be overe before chanced on a conjecture so probable? He would go at oncelthat very night he would go to the bosse from which he had taken his brother. At least, and at the worst, ther might give him some clue.

Bassel with this hope and this resire, he note has fit to II—, to amounce to Simon and Ferny that he should not return to them, pulsay, for two or three Cars. As he entered

the suburb, he drew up by the statuary of whom he had purchased his mother's gravestone.

The artist of the melancholy trade was at work in his yard.

"Ho! there!" said Vandemont, looking over the low railing; "Is the tomb I have ordered nearly faished!"

"Why, sr, as you were so anxious for despatch, and as it would take a long time to get a new one ready, I thought of giving you this, which is finished all but the inscription. It was meant for Miss Deborah Primme; but her nephew and heir called on me yesterday to say, that as the poor lady died worth less by 50000, then he had expected, he thought a handsome would not mould do as well, if I could get rid of this for him. It is a beauty, sir. It will look so cheerful—"

"Well, that will do: and you can place it now where I told you."

" In three days, sir."

"So be it." And he rode on, mattering, "Fanny, your pious wish will be fulfilled.

But flowers, -will they suit that stone?"

He put up his horse, and walked through the lane to Sinon's.

As he approached the house, he saw Fanny's

bingle eyes at the window. She was watching his return. She hastened to open the door to him, and the world's wanderer felt what music there is in the footstep, what summer there is in the smile, of Welcome!

"My dear Fanny," he said, affected by her joyous greeting, "it makes my heart warm to see you. I have brought you a present from town. When I was a boy, I remember that my poor mother was fond of singing some simple songs, which often, somehow or other, come back to me when I see and hear you. I fancy you would understand and like them as well at least as I do-for Hearen knows (he added to himself) my ear is dull enough generally to the jingle of rhyme." And he placed in her hand a little volume of those exquisite songs in which Burns has set Nature to music. "Oh! you are so kind, brother," said Fanny, with tears swimming in her eyes, and she kissed the book.

After their simple meal, Vandemont broke to Farmy and Samon the intelligence of his intended departure for a few days. Simon heard it with the silent aparlar into which, except on rare occasions, his life had settled. But Farmy turned away her face and wept.

"It is but for a day or two, Farmy."

"An bour is very—very long sometimes," said the girl, shaking her head, mournfully.

"Come, I have a little time yet left, and the air is mild, you have not been out today, shall we walk——"

"Hem!" interrupted Simon, clearing his throat and seeming to start into sudden animation; "had not you better settle the board and lodging before you go!"

"Oh, grandfather!" cried Fanny, springing to her feet, with such a blush upon her face.

"Xay, child," said Vandemont, laughingly; "your grandfather only anticipates me. But do not talk of board and lodging; Fanny is as a sister to me, and our purse is in common."

"I should like to feel a sovereign—just to fed it," mottered Simon, in a sort of apologoic tone, that was really pathein; and as Vaudemont sentiered some eins on the table, the old man chaved them up, thuckling and talking to himself; and, vising with great sharily, holdled out of the room like a raven currying some emming theft to its laiting place.

This was so amosing to Vandemont that he burst out fairly into an inecontrollable laughter. Famy looked at him, humbled and wondering, for some moments; and then, creeping to him, put her hand gently on his arm and said,— "Don't laugh—it pains me. It was not nice in grandpapa; but—but, it does not mean any thing. It—it—— Don't laugh—Fanny feels so sad!"

"Well, you are right. Come, put on your bonnet, we will go out."

Fanny obeyed; but with less ready delight than usual. And they took their way through lanes over which hung, still in the cool air, the leaves of the yellow autumn.

Fanny was the first to break the silence.

"Do you know," she said, timidly, "that people here think me very silly?—do you think so, too?"

Vaudemont was startled by the simplicity of the question, and hesitated. Fanny looked up in his dark face anxiously and inquiringly.

"Well," she said, "you don't answer?"

"My dear Fanny, there are some things in which I could wish you less childlike and, perhaps, less charming. Those strange snatches of song, for instance.—"

"What! do you not like me to sing? It is my way of talking."

"Yes; sing, pretty one! But sing something that we can understand,—sing the songs I have given you, if you will. And now, may I ask why you put to me that question?" "I have forgot," said Fanny, absently, and looking down.

Now, at that instant, as Philip Vandemont bent over the exceeding sweetness of that young face, a sudden thrill shot through his heart, and he, too, became silent, and lost in thought. Was it possible that there could creep into his breast a milder affection for this creature than that of tenderness and pity? He was startled as the idea crossed him. He shrunk from it as a profanation—as a crime as a frenzy. He with his fate so uncertain and chequered - he to link himself with one so helpless - he to debase the very poetry that clung to the mental temperament of this pure being, with the feelings which every fair face can give to every coarse heart-to loce Fauny! No, it was impossible! For what could he love in her but beauty, which the very spirit had forgot to gnard? And shecould she even know what love was? He despised himself for even admitting such a thought; and with that iron and hardy vigour which belonged to his mind, resolved to watch closely against every fancy that would pass the fairy boundary which separated Fanny from the world of women.

He was roused from this self-commune by an abrupt exclamation from his companion.

"Oh! I recollect now, why I asked you that question. There is one thing that always puzzles me—I want you to explain it. Why does every thing in life depend upon money? You see even my poor grandfather forgot how good you are to us both, when—when—Ah! I don't understand—it pains—it puzzles me!"

"Fanny, look there—no, to the left—you see that old woman, in rags, enabing wearily along: turn now to the right—you see that fine house glancing through the trees, with a curriage-and-four at the gates? The difference between that old woman and the owner of that house is—Money; and who shall blame your grandfather for liking Money?"

Fanny understood; and while the wise man thus moralised, the girl, whom his very compassion so haughfully contenned, moved away to the old woman to do her little best to smooth down those disparities from which wisdom and moralising never deduct a grain!
Vandement felt this as he saw her gilde to words the beggar; but when she came bounding back to him, she had forgot his

dislike to her songs, and was channing, in the glee of the heart that a kind act had made glad, one of her own imprompts melodies.

Vaudemont turned away. Poor Fanny had unconsciously decided his self-composit: she guessed not what passed widnin him, but she suddenly recollected what he had said to her about her songs, and fancied him displaced.

"Ah! I will never do it again. Brother, don't turn away!"

"But we must go home. Hark! the clock strikes seven—I have no time to lose. And you will promise me never to stir out till I return?"

"I shall have no heart to stir out," said Fanny, sadly; and then in a more cheerful voice, she added, "And I shall sing the songs you like, before you come back again!"

CHAPTER VIII.

" Well did they know that service all by rote;

Some singing hood as if they had complained, Some with their notes such er manner forgrad," Consecut: The Carlos and the Nightingole materials to Worseworze.—Howev's Edition,

Axo once more, sweet Winandermere, we are on the banks of thy happy lake!—The softest ray of the soft clear sun of early automn trembled on the fresh waters, and glanced through the leaves of the lines and willows that were reflected—distinct as a home for the Neinds—beneath the limpid surface. You might hear in the loastes the young blackbonts trilling their first notatored notes. And the graceful dragonity, his wings glittering in the translucent sunshine, duried to and for the recols guidered here and there in the munic lays that broke the shelving marge of the grassy shore.

And by that grassy shore, and beneath those

shadowy limes, sat the young lovers. It was the very place where young Spencer had first beheld Camilla. And now they were met to say, "Farewell!"

"Ob, Camila!" said he, with great emotion and eyes that swam in tears, "he farm—he tree. You know how my whole life is wrapped up in your love. You go auniels seens where all will tempt you to forget me. I linger he hind in those which are consecrated by your remembrance, which will speak to me, every hour, of you. Camilla, since you do love me—you do—do you not!—since you have consented to our marriage, provided only that your love last (for of mine there can be no doubt) for one year—one terrible year—shall I not trust you as trath itself? And yet how darkly I despair at times!"

Camilla innocently took the hands that, clasped together, were raised to her, as if in supplication, and pressed them kindly between her own.

"Do not doubt me—never doubt my affection. Has not my father consented? Reflect, it is but a year's delay!"

"A year!—can you speak thus of a year a whole year! Never to see—to hear you for a whole year, except in my dreams! And, if at the end your parents waver! Your father—I distract him still. If this delay is but meant to wean you from me,—if, at the end, there are new excuses found,—if they then, for some cause or other not now foreseen, still refuse their assent!—You—may I not still look to now?"

Camilia sighed hearily; and turning her meek face on her lover, said famility.—" Never think that so short a time can make me unfaithful, and do not suspect that my father will break his promise."

- "But, if he does, you will still be mine."
- "Ab, Charles, how could you esteem me as a wife if I were to tell you I could forget I am a daughter?"

This was said so touchingly, and with so perfect a freedom from all affectation, that her lover could only reply by covering her hand with his kisses. And it was not till ofter a passe that he continued passionately,—

"You do but show me how much deeper is my love than yours. You can never dream how I love you. But I do not ask you to love me as well—it would be impossible. My life from my earliest childhood has been passed in these solitudes. A happy life, though tranquii these solitudes. A happy life, though tranquii

and monotonous, till you suddenly broke upon it. You seemed to me the living form of the very poetry I had worshipped—so bright—so heavenly—I loved you from the first moment that we met. I am not like other men of my age. I have no pursuit - no occupation nothing to abstract me from your thought. And I love you so purely -so devotedly, Camilla. I have never known even a passing fancy for another. You are the first—the only woman-it ever seemed to me possible to love. You are my Eve-your presence my paradise! Think how sad I shall be when you are gone-how I shall visit every spot your footstep has hallowed—how I shall count every moment till the year is past!"

While he thus spoke, he had risen in that resiles movement which belongs to great emotion; and Camilla mow rose also, and said, soothingly, as she had her hand on his shoulder with tender but modest frankness, "And shall I not also think of you? I am said to feel that you will be so much alone—no sister—no brother!"

"Do not grieve for that. The memory of you will be dearer to me than comfort from all else. And you will be true!"

Camilla made no answer by words, but her

eyes and her colour spoke. And in that moment, while plighting eternal train, they forgot that they were about to part!

Meanwhile, in a room in the house, which, screened by the foliage, was only partially visible where the lovers stood, sat Mr. Robert Beaufort and Mr. Spencer.

"I assure you, sir," said the former, "that I am not insensible to the merits of your nephew, and to the very handsome proposals you make, still I cannot consent to abridge the time I have named. They are both very young. What is a year?"

"It is a long time when it is a year of suspense," said the recluse, shaking his head.

"It is a longer time, when it is a year of donestic dissension and repentance. And it is a very true proverb, - 'Marry in baste and repent at leisure.' No! If at the end of the year the young people continue of the same mind, and no unforeseen circumstances occur. --"

"No unforeseen circumstances, Mr. Beaufort!—that is a new condition—it is a very vague phrase."

"My dear sir, it is hard to please you. Unforesten circumstances," said the wary futher, with a wise look, "means circomstances that we don't foresee at present. I assure you that I have no intention to trifle with you, and I shall be sincerely happy in so respectable a connexion."

"The young people may write to each other?"

"Why, I'll consult Mrs. Beaufort. At all events, it must not be very often, and Camilla is well brought up, and will shew all the letters to ber mother. I don't much like a correspondence of that nature. It often leads to unpleasant results; if, for instance..."

"If what!"

"Why, if the parties change their minds, and my girl were to marry another. It is not product in matters of business, my dear sir, to put down any thing on paper that can be avoided."

Mr. Spencer opened his eyes. "Matters of business, Mr. Beaufort!"

"Well, is not marringe a matter of business, and a very grave matter too? More lawsuits about marriage and settlements, &c., than I like to think of,—But to change the subject. You have never heard any thing more of those young men you say?"

- "No," said Mr. Spencer, rather inaudibly, and looking down.
- "And it is your firm impression that the elder one, Philip, is dead?"
 - "I don't donht it."
- "That was a very venatious and improper lawsuit their mother brought against me. Do you know that some wretched impostor who, it appears, is a convict broke loose before his time, has threatened me with another on the part of one of those young men? You never heard any thing of it—eh?"
 - " Never, upon my honour."
- "And, of course, you would not countenance so villanous an attempt?"
 - "Certainly not."
- "Because float would break off our contract at once. But you are too much a gentleman and a man of honour. Forgine me so improper a question. As for the younger Mr. Morton, I have no ill-feeling against him. But the elder!—Oh, a thorough reprobate! a very alarming character! I could have nothing to do with any member of the family while the elder lived, it would only expose me to every species of insult and imposition. And now I think we have left our young friends alone

long enough. But stay, to prevent future misunderstanding, I may as well read over again the heads of the arrangement you honour me by proposing. You agree to settle your fortune after your decease, amounting to 23,000/. and your house, with twenty-five acres, one rood, and three poles, more or less, upon your nephew and my daughter, jointly - remainder to their children - jointure 5001, a-year. Certainly, without offence, in a worldly point of view, Camilla might do better; still you are so very respectable, and you speak so handsomely, that I cannot touch upon that point; and I own, that though there is a large nominal rent-roll attached to Beaufort Court (indeed, there is not a finer property in the county), yet there are many incombrances, and ready money would not be convenient to me. Arthur,-poor fellow, a very fine young man, sir, - is, as I have told you in perfect confidence, a little improdent and lavish; in short, your offer to dispense with any dowry is extremely liberal, and proves your nephew is actuated by no mercenary feelings: such conduct preposseses me highly in your favour and his too."

Mr. Spencer bowed, and the great man rising, with a stiff affectation of kindly affability, put his arm into the uncle's, and strolled with him across the lawn towards the lovers. And such is life—love on the lawn and settleneats in the parlour!

The lover was the first to perceive the approach of the elder parties. And a change came over his face as he saw the dry aspect, and warked the stealthy stride, of his future father-in-law; for, then, there flashed across him a dreary reministence of early childhood; the lappy evening when, with his joyous father, that grave and oninnous aspect was first beheld; and then the dismal burial, the funereal sables, the earninge at the door, and he binuself chinging to the cold uncle to ask him to say a word of comfort to the mother who now slept far away.

"Well, my young friend," said Mr. Beanfact, paronisingly, "your good mele and myself are quite agreed—a little time for reflection, that's all. Oh! I don't think the worse of you for wishing to shridge it. But pages most be pages."

There was so little joenlar about that sedate man, that this attempt at jovial good-humour seemed hursh and grating—the hinges of that wily mouth wanted oil for a hearty smile.

"Come, don't be faint-hearted, Mr. Charles.

'Faint heart, -you know the prorech. You must stay and due with us. We return to-morrow to town. I should tell you, that I received this morning a letter from my son Arthur announcing his return from Baden, so we must give him the meeting—a very juyful one you may guess. We have not seen him these three years. Poor fellow! he says he has been very ill, and the waters have ceased to do him any good. But a little quiet and country air at Beaufort Court will set him up, I hope."

Thus running on about his son, then about his shooting—about Beaufur Court and its splendours—about parliament and its futgues—about the last French revolution, and the last English election—about Mrs. Beaufort, and her good qualities and tool health—about, in short, erery thing relating to himself, some things relating to the public, and nothing that related to the persons to whom his conversation was directed, Mr. Robert Beaufort wore away half an hour, when the Spencers took their leave, promising to return to dinner.

"Charles," said Mr. Spencer, as the boat, which the young man rowed, bounded over the water to their quiet home; "Charles, I dislike these Beauforts!"

- " Not the daughter?"
- "No, she is beautiful, and seems good: not so handsome as your poor mother, but who ever was?——"here Mr. Spencer sighed, and repeated some lines from Shenstone.
- "Do you think Mr. Beaufort suspects in the least who I am?"
- "Why, that puzzles me; I rather think he does."
- "And that is the cause of the delay? I knew it."
- "Yo, on the contrary, I incline to think he has some kindly feeling to you, though not to your brother, and that it is such a feeling that made him consent to your marriage. He sifted me very closely as to what I knew of the young Mortous—observed that you were very handsome, and that he had fencied at first that he had seen you before."
 - " Indeed!"
- "Yes: and looked hard at me while he spoke; and said more than once, significantly, 'So his name is Charles?" He talked about some attempt at imposture and hitgarion, but that was evidently, merely invented to sound me about your brother—whom, of course, he spoke ill of—impossing on me, three or four times, that he would never have any

thing to say to any of the family while Philip lived,"

"And you told him," said the young man, hesitatingly, and with a deep blush of shame over his face, "that you were persond—that is, that you believed Philip was—was—"

"Was dead! Yes—and without confusion. For the more I reflect, the more I think he must be dead. At all events, you may be sure that he is dead to us, that we shall never bear more of him."

"Poor Philip!"

"Your feelings are natural, they are worthy
of your excellent heart; but remember, what
would have become of you if you had stayed
with him!"

"True!" said the brother, with a slight shadder,—"a career of suffering—erime—perhaps, the gubbet! Ah, what do I owe you?"
The dinner-party at Mr. Beaufort's that day was constrained and formal, though the bost, in unusual good-humour, sought to make himself agreeable. Mrs. Beaufort, languid and afficieted with a headach, said little. The two Spencers were yet more silent. But the younger sait next to her he loved; and both hearts were full: and in the evening, they contrived to creep apart into a corner by the window,

through which the starry heavess looked kindly on them. They conversed in whispers, with lang pauses between each; and at times, Caunilla's tears flowed silendy down her cheeks, and were followed by the fake sunles intended to other her large.

Time did not fity, but event on breathlessly and heavily. And then came the last parting—formal, cold—before witnesses. But the lover could not contain his emotion, and the hard father heard his suppressed solo, as he closed the door.

It will now be well to explain the cause of Mr. Beaufort's heightened spirits, and the motives of his conduct with respect to his daughter's suitor.

This, perhaps, can be best done, by laying before the reader the following letters that passed between Mr. Beaufort and Lord Lilburne.

From LORD LILBURNE to ROBERT BEAUTORT, Esq. M.P.

"Dean Beautour,—I think I have settled, pretty salishatorily, your affair with your unwelcome risitor. The first thing it seemed to me necessary to do, was to learn exactly what and who he was, and with what parties that could amory you he held intercourse. I sent for Sharp, the Bow street officer, and placed him in the hall to mark, and afterwards to dog and keep watch on, your new friend. The noment the latter entered, I saw at once, from his dress and his address; that he was a 'seamp;' and thought it highly inexpedient to place you in his power by any movey transactions. While talking with him, Sharp sent in a hillet containing his recognition of our gentleman as a transported couriet.

"I acted accordingly; soon saw from the fellow's manner, that he had returned before his time; and sent him away with a promise, which you may be sure he believes will be kept, that if he molest you farther, he shall return to the colonies, and that if his lawsuit proceed, his witness or witnesses shall be indicted for conspiracy and perjury. Make your mind easy so far. For the rest, I own to you that I think what he says probable enough: but my object in setting Sharp to watch him, is to learn what other parties he sees. And if there be really any thing formidable in his proofs or witnesses, it is with those other parties I advise you to deal. Never transact business with the go-between, if you can with the principal. Remember, the two young men are the persons to arrange with after all, They must be poor, and therefore easily dealt with. For if poor, they will think a hird in the hand worth two in the bush of a lawsuit. "If, through Mr. Spencer, you can learn any thing of either of the young men, do so; and try and open some channel, through which you can always establish a communication with them, if necessary. Perhaps, by learning their early history, you may learn something to put them into your power.

"I have had a twinge of the gout this morning; and am likely, I fear, to be laid up for some weeks.

" Yours truly,

"LILBURNE.

" P.S. Sharp has just been here. He followed the man who calls Limself 'Captain Smith' to a house in Lambeth, where he lodges, and from which he did not stir till midnight, when Sharp ceased his watch. On renewing it this morning, he found that the captain had gone off, to what place Sharp has not yet discovered,

"Burn this immediately."

From Robert Beaufort, Esq. M. P., to the LORD LILBURNE.

"DEAR LILBURNE, - Accept my warmest thanks for your kindness; you have done admirably, and I do not see that I have any thing further to apprehend. I suspect that it was an entire fabrication on that man's part, and your firmness has foiled his wicked designs. Only think, I have discovered - I am sure of it - one of the Mortons; and he, too, though the younger, yet, in all probability, the sole pretender the fellow could set up. You remember that the child Sidney had disappeared mysteriously, - you remember, also, how much that Mr. Spencer had interrested bimself in finding out the same Sidney. Well, - this geatleman at the Lakes is, as we suspected, the identical Mr. Spencer, and his soi-diseast nephew, Camilla's suitor, is assuredly no other than the lost Sidney. The moment I saw the young man I recognised him, for he is very little altered, and has a great look of his mother into the bargain. Concealing my more than suspicions, I, however, took care to sound Mr. Spencer (a very poor soul), and his manner was so embarrassed as to leave no doubt of the matter; but in asking him what he had heard of the brothers, I had the satisfaction of learning that, in all human probability, the elder is dead: of this Mr. Spencer seems convinced. I also assured myself that neither Spencer nor the young

man had the remotest connexion with our Captain Smith, nor any idea of litigation. This is very satisfactory, you will allow. And now, I hope you will approve of what I have done. I find that young Morton, or Spencer, as he is called, is desperately enamoured of Camilla; he seems a meek, well-conditioned, amiable, young man, writes poetry; -in short, rather weak than otherwise. I have demanded a year's delay, to allow mutual trial and reflection. This gives us the channel for constant information which you advise me to establish, and I shall have the opportunity to learn if the impostor makes any communication to them, or if there be any news of the brother. If by any trick or chicanery (for I will never believe that there was a marriage), a lawsuit that might be critical or hazardous can be cooked up, I can, I am sure, make such terms with Sidney, through his love for my daughter, as would effectively and permanently secure me from all further trouble and machinations in regard to my property. And if, during the year, we convince ourselves that, after all, there is not a leg of law for any claimant to stand on, I may be guided by other circumstances how far I shall finally accept or reject the suit. That must depend on any other views

we may then form for Camilla; and I shall not allow a hint of such an engagement to get abroad. At the worst, as Mr. Spencer's heir, it is not so very had a match, seeing that they dispense with all marriage-portion, &c .- a proof how easily they can be managed. I have not let Mr. Spencer see that I have discovered his secret, I can do that or not, according to circumstances hereafter, neither have I said any thing of my discovery to Mrs. B. or Camilla. At present, 'least said soonest mended.' I heard from Arthur to-day. He is on his road home, and we hasten to town, sooner than we expected, to meet him. He complains still of his health. We shall all go down to Beaufort Court. I write this at night, the pretended uncle and sham nephew having just gone. But though we start to morrow, you will get this a day or two before we arrive, as Mrs. Beaufort's health renders short stages necessary. I really do hope that Arthur, also, will not be an invalid, poor fellow! one in a family is quite enough; and I find Mrs. Beaufort's delicacy very inconvenient, especially in moving about and in keeping up one's county connexions. A young man's health, however, is soon restored. I am very sorry to hear of your gout, except that it carries off all other emplaints. I am very well, thank Heaven; — indeed, my health has been much better of late years: Beaufort Court agrees with me so well! The more I reflect, the more I am astonished at the monstrous and wicked impulence of that fellow—to defraud a man out of his own property! You are quite right,—certainly a conspiracy.

"Yours truly,

"R.B.

"P.S. I shall keep a constant eye on the Spencers.

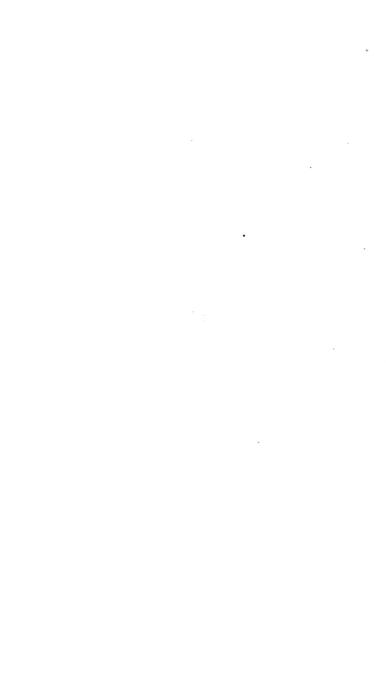
"Burn this immediately."

After he had written and sealed this letter, Mr. Beaufort went to bed and slept soundly.

And the uext day that place was desolate, and the board on the lown auroenced that it was again to be let. But thirther daily, in rain or simshine, come the solitary lover, as a bird that seeks its young in the deserted nest:

—Again and again he hunted the spot where he had strayed with the lost one, — and again and again murmured his passionate rows beneath the fast-fading limes. Are those your destined to be ratified or annulled! Will the absent forget, or the lingueser be consoled!

Had the characters of that young romance been lightly stamped on the fancy where once obliterated they are erased for ever, - or were they graven deep in those tablets where the writing, even when invisible, exists still, and revives, sweet letter by letter, when the light and the warmth borrowed from the One Bright Presence are applied to the faithful record? There is but one Wizard to disclose that secret, as all others, - the old Gravedigger, whose Churchyard is the Earth, - whose trade is to find burial-places for Passions that seemed immortal, -disinterring the ashes of some longcrumbling Memory,—to hollow out the dark hed of some new-perished Hope; - He who determines all things, and prophesics none,for his oracles are uncomprehended till the doom is scaled; - He who in the bloom of the fairest affection detects the bectic that consumes it, and while the hymn rings at the altar, marks with his joyless eye the grave for the bridal vow.-Wherever is the sepulchre, there, is thy temple, O melancholy Time!



BOOK V.

"Und ju eine Strons Gestuden Lan ich, der nach Morgen füß." Somites: Der Pügrin.



CHAPTER I.

"Per anbages et ministeria decrun,"—Personnos.

Mr. Rogen Morrox was behind his counter one drizzling, melancholy day. Mr. Roger Morton, alderman, and twice mayor of his native town, was a thriving man. He had grown portly and corpulent. The nightly potations of brandy and water, continued year after year with mechanical perseverance, had deepened the roses on his cheek. Mr. Roger Morton was never intoxicated—he "only made himself comfortable," His constitution was strong; but, somehow or other, his digestion was not as good as it might be. He was certain that something or other disagreed with him. He left off the joint one day - the padding another. Now he avoided regetables as poison-and now he submitted with a sigh to the doctor's interdict of his cigar, Mr. Roger Morton never thought of leaving off the

brandy and water; and he would have resented as the height of imperiment instinuation any bint upon that score to a man of so sober and respectable a character.

Mr. Roger Morton was seated—for the last four years, ever since his second mayoralty, he had arrogated to himself the dignity of a chair. He received rather than served his customers. The latter task was left to two of his sons. For Tom, after much eogitation, the profession of an apotherary had been selected. Mrs. Morton observed, that it was a genteel business, and Tom had always been a likely lad. And Mr. Roger considered that it would be a great comfort and a great saving to have his medical advisor in his own son.

The two other sons, and the various attendants of the shop, were plying the profitable trade, as customer after customer, with unbrellas and in pattens, dopped into the tempting shelter—when a man, meanly dressed, and who was somewhat past middle age, with a care-room, hungry face, entered timidly. He waited in patience by the crowded counter, ellowed by sharp-board and eager spinsters—and how sharp the ellows of spinsters are, no man can tell who

has not forced his nuredcome way through the agitated groups in a linendraper's shop!—the man, I say, waited patiently and sadly, till the smallest of the shop-boys turned from a lady, who, after much sorting and shading, had finally decided on two yards of line-coloured peany riband, and asked, in an instinating professional tone,—

- "What shall I shew you, sir?"
- "I wish to speak to Mr. Morton. Which is he?"
- "Mr. Morton, is engaged, sir. I can give you what you want."
- "No—it is a matter of business—important business."

The boy eyed the napless and dripping hat, the gloveless hands, and the misty neckeloth of the speaker; and said, as he passed his fingers through a profusion of light earls,—

"Mr. Morton don't attend much to business himself now; but that's he. Any cravats, sir?"

The man made no answer, but mored where, near the window, and clusting with the banker of the town) as the banker tried on a pair of heaver gloves), sat still—after due apology for siting—Mr. Roger Morton.

The alderman lowered his spectacles as he

glanced grimly at the lean apparition that shaded the spruce banker, and said,—

- "Do you want me, friend?"
- "Yes, sir, if you please;" and the man took off his shahby hat, and bowed low.
- "Well, speak ont. No begging petition, I hope?"
 - "No, sir! Your nephews ---"

The banker turned round, and in his turn eyed the new-comer. The lineadraper started back.

- "Nephews!" he repeated, with a hewildered look. "What does the man mean! Wait a bit."
- "Oh, I've done!" sold the banker, smiling.
 "I am glad to find we agree so well upon this question: I knew we should. Our member will never soit us if he goes on in this way. Trude must take care of itself. Good day to you!"
- "Neplews!" repeated Mr. Morton, rising, and lecksoning to the man to follow him into the back pathour, where Mrs. Morton set casting up the washing bills.
 - "Now," said the husband, closing the door,
- "what do you mean, my good fellow?"

 "So, what I wish to ask you is, if you can

"Sir, what I wish to ask you is—if you can tell me what has become of—of the young Mr. Beau—, —that is, of your sister's sous.

I understand there were two—and I am told that—that they are both dead. Is it so?"

- "What is that to you, friend?"
- "An please you, sir, it is a great deal to them!"
- "Yes—ha! ha!—it is a great deal to every body whether they are alive or dead!" Mr. Morton, since he had been mayor, now and then had his joke. "But really —."
- "Roger!" said Mrs. Morton, under her breath,-" Roger!"
 - "Yes, my dear."
- "Come this way—I want to speak to you about this hill." The husband approached, and hent over his wife. "Who's this man?"
 - "I don't know."
- "Depend on it, he has some claim to make
 —some bills, or something. Don't commit
 yourself—the boys are dead for what we
 know!"
- Mr. Morton hemmed, and returned to his visitor.
- "To tell you the truth, I am not aware of what has become of the young men."
- "Then they are not dead —I thought not!" exclaimed the man, joyonsly.
 - "That's more than I can say. It's many

years since I lost sight of the only one I ever saw; and they may be both dead for what I know."

- "Indeed!" said the man. "Then you can give me no kind of -of-hint like, to find them out!"
 - " No. Do they owe you any thing?"
- "It does not signify talking now, sir. I beg your pardon."
 - "Stay who are you?"
 - "I am a very poor man, sir."

Mr. Morton recoiled.

"Poor! Oh, very well-very well. You have done with me now. Good day-good day. I'm busy."

The stranger pecked for a moment at his hat—turned the handle of the door—peered under his grey evelrows at the portly trader, who, with both lands buried in his pockets, his mouth pursed up, like a man about to say "No"—filgeted uneasily behind Mrs. Morton's chair. He sighed, shook his head, and vanished.

Mrs. Morton rang the bell—the maidservant entered.

"Wipe the carpet, Jenny; —dirty feet! Mr. Morton, —it's a Brussells!"

"It was not my fault, my dear. I could

not talk about family matters before the whole shop. Do you know, I'd quite forgot those poor boys. This unsettles me. Poor Catherine! she was so fond of them. A pretty boy that Sidney, too. What can have become of them? My heart rebukes me. I wish I had asked the man more."

"More!-why, he was just going to beg."

"Beg-yes-very true!" said Mr. Morton, pausing irresolutely; and then, with a hearty tone, he cried out,-" And, damme, if he had begged, I could afford him a shilling! I'll go after him." So saying, he hastened back through the shop, but the man was gonethe rain was falling - Mr. Morton had his thin shoes on-he blew his nose, and went back to the counter. But, there, still rose to his memory the pale face of his dead sister; and a voice murmined in his ear. "Brother, where is my child?"

"Pshaw! it is not my fault if he ran away. Bob, go and get me the county paper."

Mr. Morton had again settled himself, and was deep in a trial for murder, when another stranger strode haughtily into the shop. The new-comer, wrapped in a pelisse of fins, with a thick moustache, and an eve that took in the whole shop, from master to boy, from ceiling to floor, in a glance, land the air at once of a foreigner and a soldier. Every look fastened on him, as he paused an instant, and then walking up to the alderman, said,—

- "Sir, you are doubtless Mr. Morton?"
- "At your commands, sir," said Roger, rising involuntarily.
 - "A word with you, then, on business."
- "Business!" echoed Mr. Morton, turning rather pale, for he began to think himself haunted; "any thing in my line, sin! I should be —"

The stranger bent down his tall stature, and hissed in Mr. Morton's foreboding ear,— "Your nephews!"

Mr. Morion was literally doubstricken. Yes, he certainly one hunstel! He stared at this second questioner, and funded that there was something very supernatural and unearthly about him. He was so tall, and so dark, and so steen, and so strange. Was it the Unspeakable himself come for the lineadraper? Nephews again! The uncle of the bakes in the wood could hardly have been more startled wood could hardly have been more startled.

"Sir," said Mr. Morton at last, recovering his diguity and somewhat peerishly,—"sir, I don't know why people should meddle with

by the demand!

my family affairs. I don't ask other folks about their nephews. I have no nephew that I know of."

"Permit me to speak to you, alone, for one instant."

Mr. Morton sighed, hitched up his tronsers, and led the way to the parbour, where Mrs. Morton, having finished the washing hills, was now engaged in tying certain pieces of blodders round certain pots of preserves. The eldest Miss Morton, a young woman of five or six-and-trenty, who was about to be very advantageously married to a young gentleman who dealt in coals and played the violin (for X— was a very musical town), had just joined her for the purpose of extorting "The Swiss Boy, with variations," out of a sleepy little piano, that enitted a very painful cry under the awakening fingers of Miss Margaret Morton.

Mr. Morton threw open the door with a grunt, and the stranger passing at the threehold, the full flood of sound (key C) upon which "the Swiss Boy" was swimming along, "kine" and all, for life and death, came splash upon him.

"Silence! can't you!" cried the father, putting one hand to his ear, while with the

other he pointed to a clear; and as Mrs.
Motton looked up from the preserves with
that air of indignant suffering with which
female meckness upbraids a husband's wanton outrage, Mr. Roger added, shrugging his
shoulders,—

"My nephews again, Mrs. M.!"

Miss Margaret turned round, and dropped a courtesy. Mrs. Morton gently let fall a trapkin over the preserves, and mattered a sort of salutation as the stranger, taking off his hat, turned to mother and daughter one of those noble faces in which Nature has written her grant and warranty of the lordship of creation.

"Pardon me," he said, "if I disturb you. But my business will be short. I have come to ask you, sir, frankly, and as one who has a right to ask it, what fillings you can give me of Sidner Morton?"

"Sir, I know nothing whetever about him, He was taken from my house, about twelve years since, by his brother. Myself, and the two Mr. Beauforts, and another friend of the family, went in search of them both. My search failed."

"And theirs?"

"I understood from Mr. Beaufort that they had not been more successful. I have had no

communication with those gentlenen since.

But that's neither here nor there. In all probability, the object of the bors,—who, I fear, was a sod character,—corrupted and rained his bruther; and, by this time Heaven knows what and where they are."

"And no one has inquired of you since no one has asked the brother of Catherine Morton, nay, rather of Catherine Beaufort—where is the child intrusted to your care?"

This question, so exactly similar to that which his supersition had rung on his own cars, perfectly appelled the worthy ableman. He staggared back—starred at the marked and stern face that lowered upon him—and at last enacl.—

"For pary's sake, sir, be just! What could I do for one who left me of his own around!—"

"The day you had beat him like a dog. You see, Mr. Morton, I know all!"

"And what are you?" said Mr. Morton, recovering his English courage, and feeling himself strangely broorbeaten in his own house;—
"What and who are you, that you thus take the liberty to extechise a mean of my character and respectability?"

"Twice mayor —" began Mrs. Morton.

- "Hush, mother!" whispered Miss Margaret,
- -"don't work him up."
 - "I repeat, sir, what are you?"
- "What am I?—your nephem! Who am I? Before men, I bear a name that I have assumed and not dishonoured—before Heaven, I am Philip Bezufort!"

Mrs. Morton dropped down upon her stool. Margaret murmured, "My cousin!" in a tone that the ear of the musical coal merchant might not have greatly relished. And Mr. Morton, after a long pause, came up with a frank and manly expression of joy, and soid,— "Then, sir, I than k Heaven, from my heart, that one of my sister's children stands alive be-

"And now, again, I—I whom you accuse of having corrupted and ruined him—him for whom I toiled and worked—him, who was to me, then, as a last surviving son to some auxious father—I, from whom he was reft and robbed—I ask you again for Sidney—for mr boother!"

fore me!"

"And again, I say, that I have no information to give you—that—Stay—a moment stay. You must parsion what I have said of you believe you made yourself known. I went but by the accounts I had revived from Mr. Deaufort. Let me speak plainly. That gentleman thought, right or wrong, that it would be a great thing to separate your brother from you. He may have found him—it must be so—and kept his name and condition concealed from us all, lest you should detect it. Mrs. M., dou't you think so?"

"I'm sore I'm so terrified I don't know what to think," said Mrs. Morton, porting her hand to her forehead, and see-sawing baself to and fro upon her stool.

- "But since they wronged you—since you
- —you seem so very—rery—"
- "Very much the gentleman," suggested Miss Margaret.

"Yes, so much the gentlemen;—well of, too, I should hope, sir,"—and the experienced eye of Mr. Morton glanced at the costly sables that lined the pelisse—"there can be no difficulty in your learning from Mr. Beurbert all that you wish to know. And pray, sir, may I sak, did you send any one here to-day to make the very impury you have made?"

- "1?-No. What do you mean?"
- " Well, well—sit down—there may be something in all this that you may make out better than I can."

And as Philip obeyed, Mr. Morton, who was

really and honestly rejoiced to see his sister's son alive and apparently thirring, proceeded to relate pretty exactly the conversation he had held with the previous visitor. Philip listened earnestly and with attention. Who could this questioner he! Some one who knew his birth —some one who sought him out!—some one who—Good Heavens! could it be the long-lost witness of the marriage?

As soon as that idea struck him, he started from his sent, and entreated Morton to accompany him in search of the stranger. "You know not," he said, in a tone impressed with that energy of will in which lay the talent of his nimul,—"you know not of what importance this may be to my prespects—to your sister's fair name. If it should be the witness returned at last! Who else, of the rank you describe, would be interested in such impuries? Come!"

- "What witness?" said Mrs. Morton, fretfully. "You don't mean to come over us with the old story of the marriage?"
- "Shall your wife shader your own sister, \$\tilde{x}'\$: A marriage there was—God yet will proclaim the right—and the name of Beauthet shall be yet placed on my mother's gravestone. Come!

"Here are your shoes and umbrella, pa," eried Miss Margaret, inspired by Philip's earnestness.

"My fair cousin, I guess," and as the soldier took her hand, he kissed the unreluctant cheek. —turned to the door.—Mr. Morton placed his arm in his, and the next moment they were in the street.

When Catherine, in her meek tones had said, "Philip Bendfort was my hosband," Roger Morton had disbeliered her. And now one word from the son, who could, in comparison, knows a little of the matter, had almost sufficed to convert and to courines the scapic. Why was this! Because—Man believes the Strong!

CHAPTER II.

"— Quid Virtus et quid Sepiendia possit Utile proposait nobis exemplar Ulymen,"—Hon.

Meanwents the object of their search, on quiting Mr. Morton's shop, had walked shorly and sally on, through the plashing streets, fill be came to a public-house in the outskirts and on the highroad to London. Here he took shelter for a short time, drying himself by the kitchen five, with the liceuse purchased by four-peanyworth of gin; and having learned that the next coach to London would not pass for some hours, be finally settled himself in the ingle, till the guard's horn should arouse him. By the same couch that the night before had conveyed Philip to X——, had the very man he single them also a passenger!

The poor fellow was sickly and wearied out: he had settled into a doze, when he was soddenly wakened by the wheels of a coach and the trampling of horses. Not knowing how long he had slept, and imagining that the vehicle he had awaited was at the door, he ran out. It was a coach coming from London, and the driver was joking with a pretty bar-maid, who, in rather short petticoats, was holding up to him the customary glass. The man, after satisfying himself that his time was not yet come, was turning back to the fire, when a head popped itself out of the window, and a voice eried,-"Stars and garters! Will-so that's you!" At the sound of the voice the man halted abruptly, turned very pale, and his limbs trembled. The inside passenger opened the door, jumped out with a little carpet-bag in his hand, took forth a long leathern purse from which he estentationally selected the coins that paid his fare and satisfied the coachman, and then, passing his arm through that of the acquaintance he had discovered, led him back into the boose.

"Will—Will," he whispered, "you have been to the Mortous. Never moind—let's hear all. Jenury, or Dolly, or whatever your sweer practity name is—a private room and a pint of brandy, my dear. Hot water and lots of the grocery. That's right." And as soon as the pair found themselves, with the brandy before them, in a small parlour with a good fire, the last comer went to the door, shut it cantiously, flung his bag under the table, took off his gloves, spread himself wider and wider before the fire, until he had entirely excluded every ray from his friend, and then suddenly turning so that the back might enjoy what the front had gained, he exclaimed.—

"Damme, Will, you're a praetty sort of a broather to give me the slip in that way. But in this world, every man for his-self!"

"I tell you," said William, with something like decision in his voice, "that I will not do any wrong to these young men if they live."

"Who asks you to do a wrong to them? booly! Perhaps I may be the best friend they may have yet—ax, or you too, though you're the originatefullest, whimsicallest sort of a soa of a gun that over I came across. Come, help yourself, and don't roll up your eyes in that way, like a Muggletowinn asside of a Fye-Fre!"

Here the speaker passed a moment, and with a graver and more natural tone of voice proceeded. "So you did not believe me when I told you that these brothers were dead, and you have been to the Mortons to learn more?"

"Yes."

"Well, and what have you learned?"

"Nothing. Morton declares that he does not know that they are alive, but he says also that he does not know that they are dead."

"Indeed," said the other, listening with great attention; "and you really think that he does not know any thing about them?"

"I do, indeed."

"Hum! Is he a sort of man who would post down the rhino to help the search!"

"He looked as if he had the yellow fever when I said I was poor," returned William, turning round and trying to catch a glimpse of the fire, as he gulped his brandy and water.

"Then I'll be d-d if I run the risk of calling. I have done somethings in this town by way of business before now; and though it's a long time ago, yet falks don't forget a haundsone man in a hurry—especially if he has done 'em! Now, then, listen to me. You see, I have given this metter all the Tention in my power. If the hals be dead, said I to you, it is no nee burning one's fingers by holding a carolle to bones in a cotion. Dot Mr. Beanfurt

need not know they are dead, and we Il see what we can get out of him; and if I succeeds, as I think I shall, you and I may hold up our heads for the rest of our life. Accordingly, as I told you, I went to Mr. Beaufort, and—'Gad, I thought we had it all our own way. But, since I saw you has, there's been the deril and all. When I called again, Will, I was shewn in to an old level, sharp as a gimblet. Hang me, William, if he did not frighten me out of my seven series?'

Here Captain Smith (the reader has, no doubt, already discovered that the speaker was no less a personage) took three or four nerrous strides cross the room, returned to the table, alrew lained in a chair, placed one foot on one hob and one on the other, laid his farger on his nose and, with a significant wink, said in a wilsper—"Will, he knew I had been logged! He not only refused to hear all I had to say, but threatened to prosecute—persecute, long, draw, and quarter us hoth, if we ever dured to enne out with the truth."

"But what's the good of the truth if the boys are dead?" said William, timidly.

The captain, without heeding this question, continued, as he stirred the sugar in his glass, "Well, out I sneaked, and as soon as I had

got to my own door I turned round and saw Sharp the runner on the other side of the way —I felt deneed queer. However, I went in, sat down, and hegan to think. I saw that it was up with us, so far as the old uns were concerned; and now it might be worth while to find out if the young mas really were dead." "Then you did not know that after all! I

thought so. Oh, Jerry!" "Why look you, man, it was not our interest to take their side if we could make our bargain out of the other. 'Cause why? You are only one witness-you are a good fellow, but poor, and with very shakey nerves, Will. You does not know what them big wigs are when a man's caged in a witness-box, they flank one up and they flank one down, and they bally and bother, till one's like a horse at Astley's dancing on hot iron. If your testimony broke down, why it would be all np with the case, and what then would become of us? Besides," added the captain, with dignified candour, "I have been lagged, it's no use denying it; I am back before my time. Inquiries about your respectability would soon bring the bulkies about me. And you would not have poor Jerry sent

back to that d-d low place on t'other side of the Herring-pond, would you?"

"Ab, Jerry!" said William, kindly placing his hand in his brother's, " you know I helped you to escape. I left all to come over with you."

"So you did, and you're a good fellow; though as to leaving all, why you had got rid of all first. And when you had me about the marriage, did not I say that I saw our way to a sung thing for life! But to return to my story. There is danger in going with the youngsters. But since, Will,—since nothing but hard words is to be got on the other side, we'll do our duty, and I'll find them out, and do the best I can for us—that is, if they be yet above ground. And now I'll own to you that I think I knows that the younger one is alive."

"You do?"

"Yes! But as he wou't come in for any thing unless his brother is dead, we must have a hunt for the heir. Now I told you that, many years ago, there was a lad with me, who, putting all things together—seeing how the Beaulorts came after him, and recollecting different things he let out at the time -I feel pretty sure is your old master's Hopeful. I knew that poor Will Gawtrey gave this lad the address of old Gregg, a friend of mine. So after watching Sharp off the sly, I went that very night, or rather at two in the morning, to Gregg's house, and, after brushing up his memory, I found that the lad had been to him, and gone over afterwards to Paris in search of Gawtrey, who was then keeping a matrimony shop. As I was not rich enough to go off to Paris in a pleasant, gentlemanlike way, I allowed Gregg to put me up to a noice, quiet, little bit of business. Don't shake your head-all safe-a rural affair! That took some days. You see it has helped to new rig me," and the captain glanced complacently over a very smart suit of clothes. "Well, on my return, I went to call on you, but you were flown. I half suspected you might have gone to the mother's relations here; and I thought, at all events, I could not do better than go myself and see what they knew of the matter. From what you say I feel I had better now let that alone, and go over to Paris at once; leave me alone to find out. And faith, what with Sharp and the old lord, the sooner I quit England the better."

"And you really think you shall get hold of

them after all! Oh, never fear my nerves if I'm once in the right; it's living with you, and seeing you do wrong, and hearing you talk wickelly, that makes me tremble."

"Bother!" stid the captain, "you need not error over me. Stand op, Will; there now, look at us two in the glass! Why, I look ten years younger than you do, in spite of all my troubles. I dress like a gentleman, as I am; I have money in my pocket; I pat money in yours; without me you'd starre. Look you, you earned over a little fortune to Australia—you marriel—you farmed—you lived honestly and yet that d—d shilly-shally disposition of yours, liced into one speculation to day, and seared out of another to-morrow, runned you!"
"Jerry! Jerry!" cried William, writhing; "dun't—dun't."

"But it's all true, and I wants to cure you of preaching. And then when you were nearly run out, instead of putting a bold face on it, and setting your shoulder to the wheel, you gives it up—you sells what you have—you holts over, wife and all, to Boston, because some one tells you you can do better in America—you are out of the way when a search is made for you—years ago when you could have benefited yourself and your master's could have benefited yourself and your master's

family without any danger to you or me - nobody can find you; 'cause why, you could not bear that your old friends in England, or in the colony either, should know that you were turned a slave-driver in Kentucky. You kick up a mutiny among the niggers by mosoing over them, instead of keeping 'em to it -you get kicked out yourself-your wife begs you to go back to Australia, where her relations will do something for you -- you work your passage out, looking as ragged as a colt from grasswife's uncle don't like ragged nephews-in-law -wife dies broken hearted-and you might be breaking stones on the road with the convicts, if I, myself a convict, had not taken compassion on you. Don't ery, Will, it is all for your own good - I hates cant! Whereas I, my own master from eighteen, never stooped to serve any other-have dressed like a gentleman - kissed the pretty girls - drove my pheaton-been in all the papers as 'the celebrated Dashing Jerry'-never wanted a guinea in my pocket, and even when lagged at last, had a pretty little sum in the colonial bank to lighten my misfortunes. lescape-1 bring you over -and here I am, supporting you, and, in all probability, the only one on whom depends the fate of one of the first families in the country. And you preaches at me, do you? Look you, Will;—in this world, housely's nothing without force of character? And so your health!"

Here the Captain emptied the rest of the brandy into his glass, drained it at a draught, and, while poor William was wiping his eyes with a ragged blue pocket-landkerchief, rang the bell, and asked what coaches would pass on the war to —, a scaport town, at some distance. On hearing that there was one at six o'clock, the Captain ordered his best dinner the larder would afford to be got ready as soon as possible; and, when they were again alone, thus accounted his horder.—

"Your you go lack to town—here are four sliners for you. Keep quiet—don't speak to a soul—don't put your foot in it, that's all I beg, and I'll find out whatever there is to be found. It is damably out of my way embarking at —, but I had best keep clear of Lunnon. And I tell you what, if these voungsters have hopped the twig, there's another bird on the hough that may pove a goldfinch after all;—Young Arthur Bendret:—I hear he is a wild, expensive chap, and one who can't live without lots of money. Now, it's easy to frighten a man of that sort, and I sha'n't have the old brail at his citow."

"But, I tell you, that I only care for my poor master's children."

"Yes; but if they are dead, and by saying they are alive one can make old age comfortable, there's no harm in it,—eb!"

"I don't know," said William, irresolutely,
"But certainly it is a hard thing to be so poor
at my time of life; and so honest and painstaking as I've been, too!"

And there was a touch of envy in the glance that the helpless Honesty east on the careless face and sturdy form of the strong-willed Knavery.

CHAPTER III.

"Mos.—This Mordente, signior, begins to be more sociable on a sudden."—Every Mon and of his Humour. "Pant.—Signior, you are sufficiently instructed. Fast.—Wao! I, six!"—Biot.

Arrea spending the greater part of the day in vain inquiries and a vain search, Philip and Morton returned to the borse of the latter.

"And now," said Philip, "all that remains to be done is this; first, give to the police of the town a detailed description of the man; and secondly, let us put an advertisement both in the country journal and in some of the London papers, to the effect, that if the person who called on you will take the trouble to apply again, either personally or by letter, he may obtain the information sought for. In case he does, I will trouble you to direct him to — yos—to Mousiour de Vaudenmant, according to this address."

" Not to you, then?"

"It is the same thing," replied Philip, drily.
"You have confirmed my suspicious, that the

Beauforts know something of my brother.
What did you say of some other friend of the family who assisted in the search?"

"Oh,—a Mr. Spencer." an old acquaintance of your mother's." Here Morten smiled, but not being eurouraged in a joke, went on,— "Hoveror, that's neither here nor there; he certainly never found out your brother. For I have had serieral letters from him at different times, asking if any news had been heard of either of you."

And, indeed, Spencer had taken peculiar poins to deceive the Mortons, whose interposition he feared little less then that of the Beauforts.

"Then it can be of no use to apply to him," said Philip, cardessly, not having any recollection of the name of Spencer, and therefore attaching little importance to the mention of him.

"Certainly, I should think not. Depend on it. Mr. Beaufort must know."

"True," said Philip. "And I have only to thank you for your kindness and return to town."

"But stay with us this day—do—let me feel that we are friends. I assure you, poor Sidney's fate has been a load ou my mind ever since he left. You shall have the bed he slept in, and over which your mother bent when she left him and me for the last time."

These words were said with so much feeling, that the adventurer wrong his nucle's hand, and said, "Forgire me, I wronged you — I will be your guest."

Mrs. Morton, strange to say, evinced no symptoms of ill-lumour at the news of the proffered hospitality. In fact, Hiss Margaret had been so eloquent in Philip's praise during his absence, that she suffered herself to be favourably impressed. Her daughter, indeed, had obtained a sort of ascendancy over Mrs. M. and the whole house, ever since she had received so excellent an offer. And moreover, some people are like dogs-they snarl at the ragged and fawn on the well-dressed. Mrs. Morton did not object to a nephew de facto, she only objected to a nephew in forma pangeris. The evening, therefore, passed more cheerfully than might have been anticipated, though Philip found some difficulty in parrying the many questions put to him on the past. He contented himself with saying, as briefly as possible, that he had served in a foreign service, and acquired what sufficed him for an independence; and then, with the ease which

a man picks up in the great world, turned the conversation to the prospects of the family whose guest he was. Having listened with due attention to Mrs. Morton's eulogies on Tom, who had been sent for, and who drank the praises on his own gentility into a very large pair of blushing ears,—also, to her selffelicitations on Miss Margaret's marriage, item, on the service rendered to the town by Mr. Roger, who had repaired the town-hall in his first mayoralty at his own expense,item, to a long chronicle of her own genealogy, how she had one cousin a clergyman, and how her great-grandfather had been knighted, item, to the domestic virtues of all her children, - item, to a confused explanation of the chastisement inflicted on Sidney, which Philip cut short in the middle; he asked, with a smile, what had become of the Plaskwiths. "Oh!" said Mrs. Morton, "my brother Kit has retired from business. His son-in-law, Mr. Plimmins, has succeeded."

"Oh, then, Plinmins married one of the voung ladies?"

"Yes, Jane—she had a sad squint!—Tom, there is nothing to laugh at!—we are all as God made us—'Handsome is as handsome does,'—she has had three little uns!" "Do they squint too?" asked Philip; and Miss Margaret giggled, and Tom roared, and the other young men roared too. Philip had certainly said something very witty.

This time, Mrs. Morton administered no reproof; but replied, pensively,—

"Natur is very mysterious—they all squint!"

Mr. Morton conducted Phillip to his chamber.

There it was, fresh, clean, unaltered—the same
white curtains, the same honeysuckle paper, as
when Catherine had crept across the threshold.

"Did Sidney ever tell you that his mother placed a ring round his neck that night?" asked Mr. Morton.

"Yes; and the dear boy wept when he said that he had slept too soundly to know that she was by his side that hast, hast time. The ring —oh, how well I remember it!—she never put it off till then; and often in the fields—for we were wild wanderers together in that day—often when his head lay on my shoulder, I felt that ring still resting on his heart, and fancied it was a talisman — a blessing. Well, well—good night to you!" And he shout the door on his uncle and was alone.

CHAPTER IV.

" The Man of Law * * * *

And a great suit is like to be between them,"

Bas Joseph : Shaple of News,

Os arriving in London, Philip went first to the lodging he still kept there, and to which his letters were directed; and, among some communications from Paris, full of the politics and the hopes of the Carlists, he found the following note from Lord Lilburne.

"Data Sin,—When I met you the other day, I told you I had been threatened with the gout. The enemy has now taken possession of the field. I am sentenced to regimen and the soft. But as it is my rule in life to make afflictions as light as possible, so I have asked a few friends to take compassion on me, and help me 'to shuttle off this mortal coil,' by dealing me, if they can, four by honours. Any time between nine and twelve to night, or to-mover night, you will find me at home; and if

you are not better engaged, suppose you dine
with me to-day—or rather dine opposite to
me—and excess my Spartan broth. You will
meet (besides any two or three friends when
an impromptin invitation may find disengaged)
my sister, with Beaufort and their daughter; they only arrived in town this morning,
and are kind enough 'to nurse me,' as they
call it,—that is to say, their cook is taken ill.'

" Yours,

"LILBURNE,

" Park Lone, Sept....."

"The Beauforts! Fate favours me—I will go. The date is for to-day."

He sent off a basty line to accept the invitation, and finding he had a few hours yet to spare, he resolved to employ them in consultation with some lawyer as to the chances of ultimately regarding his inheritance—a hope which, however wild, he had, since his return to his native shore, and especially since he had heard of the strange visit made to Roger Morton, permitted himself to indulge. With this idea he sallied out, meaning to consult Liancourt, who, having a large acquaintance among the English, seemed the best person to advise him as to the choice of a lawyer at once active and honest,—when he suddenly chanced upon that gentleman himself.

- "This is lucky, my dear Liancourt. I was just going to your lodgings."
- "And I was enouing to yours to know if you dine with Lord Lilburne. He told me he had asked you. I have just left him. And by the sada of Mephistopholes, there was the pretriest Marganet you ever beheld."
 - " Indeed! Who?"
- "He called her his niece; but I should doubt if he had any relation on this side the Styx so human as a niece,"
- "You seem to have no great predilection for our host."
- "My dear Vaudemont, between our blunt, soldierly natures, and those wily, ity, sneering intellects, there is the antipathy of the dog to the eat."
- "Perhaps so on our side, not on his—or why does he invite us?"
- "London is empty, there is no one else to ask. We are new faces, new minds to him. We amuse him more than the inckneyed convales he has worn out. Besides, he plays—and you too. Fie on you!"
- "Liancourt, I had two objects in knowing that man, and I pay the toll for the bridge.

When I cease to want the passage, I shall cease to pay the toll."

"But the bridge may be a drawbridge, and the most is devilish deep below. Without metaphor, that man may rum you before you know where you are."

"Bah! I have my eyes open. I know how much to spend on the rogue, whose service I hire as a lackey's; and I know also where to stop. Liancourt," he added, after a short pause, and in a tone deep with suppressol passion, "when I first saw that man, I thought of appealing to his heart for one who has a claim on it. That was a rain hope. And then there came upon me a sterner and deadlier thought-the scheme of the Avenger! This Lilburne - this rogue whom the world sets up to worship-ruined, body and soul, rained - one whose name the world gibbets with its scorn! Well, I thought to avenge that man. In his own house - amidst you all - I thought to detect the sharper, and brand the cheat!"

"You startle me!— It has been whispered, indeed, that Lord Lilburne is dangerous,— but skill is dangerous. To cheat!— an English gentleman!— a wolleman!— impossible!"

"Whether he do or not," returned Vaude-

mont, in a calmer tone, "I have foregone the vengeance, because he is—"

- " Is what?"
- "No matter," said Vaudemont alood, but he added to himself,—"Because he is the grandfather of Fanov!"
 - "You are very enigmatical to-day."
- "Patience, Lianourt; I may solve all the riddles that make up my life, yet. Bear with me a little langer. And now can you help me to a lawyer?—a man experienced, indeed, and of repute, but young, active, not overladen with business;—I want his zeal and his time, for a hearnd that your monopolists of elicats may not deem worth their devotion."
- "I can recommend you, then, the very man you require. I had a suit some years ago at Paris, for which English witnesses were necessary. My account employed a solicitor here whose activity in collecting my evidence gained my cause. I will answer for his diligeace and his honesty."
 - "His address?"
- "Mr. Barlow—somewhere by the Strand let me see—Essex—yes, Essex Street."
- "Then good-by to you for the present.—
 You dine at Lord Lilburne's, too?"
 - "Yes. Adien till then."

Vaudement was not long before he arrived at Mr. Barlow's; a brass-plate announced to him the house. He was shewn at once into a parlour, where he saw a man whom lawyers would call young and spinsters middle-aged, viz. about two-and-forty; with a bold, resolute, intelligent countenance, and that steady, calm, signoous eye, which inspires at once confidence and estreem.

Vandemont scanned him with the look of one who has been accustomed to judge mankind - as a scholar does books - with rapidity because with practice. He had at first resolved to submit to him the heads of his ease without mentioning names, and, in fact, he so commenced his narrative; but by degrees, as he perceived how much his own earnestness arrested and engrossed the interest of his listener, he warmed into fuller confidence, and ended by a full disclosure, and a caution as to the profoundest secrecy in case, if there were no hope to recover his rightful name, he might vet wish to retain, ananoved by cariosity or suspicion, that by which he was not discreditably known.

"Sir," said Mr. Barlow, after assuring him of the most scrapulous discretion, — "sir, I have some recollection of the trial instituted by your mother, Mrs. Beaufort" - and the slight emphasis he laid on that name was the most grateful compliment he could have paid to the truth of Philip's recital. "My impression is, that it was managed in a very slovenly manner by her lawyer; and some of his oversights we may repair in a suit instituted by vourself. But it would be absurd to conceal from you the great difficulties that beset us your mother's suit, designed to establish her own rights, was far easier than that which you must commence, viz. an action for ejectment against a man who has been some years in undisturbed possession. Of course, until the missing witness is found out, it would be madness to commence litigation. And the question, then, will be, how far that witness will suffice? It is true, that one witness of a marriage, if the others are dead, is held sufficient by law. But I need not add, that that witness must be thoroughly credible. In suits for real property, very little documentary or secondary evidence is admitted. I doubt even whether the certificate of the marriage on which-in the loss or destruction of the register—you lay so much stress, would be available in itself. But if an examined copy, it becomes of the last importance, for it will then inform us of the

name of the person who extracted and examined it. Heaven grant it may not have been the clergyman binself who performed the cormoor, and who, you say, is dead; if some one else, we should then have a second, no doubt crelible and most valuable, witness. The document would thus become available as proof, and, I think, that we should not fail to establish our case."

"But this certificate, how is it ever to be found? I told you we had searched every where in vain."

"True; but you say that your mother always said that the late Mr. Beaufort had so solemnly assured her, even just prior to his decease, that it was in existence, that I have no doubt as to the fact. It may be possible, but it is a terrible insinuation to make, that if Mr. Robert Beaufort, in examining the papers of the deceased, chanced upon a document so important to him, he abstracted or destroyed it. If this should not have been the case (and Mr. Robert Beautort's moral character is unspotted and we have no right to suppose it), the probability is, either that it was intrusted to some third person, or placed in some hidden drawer or deposit, the secret of which your father never disclosed. Who has purchased the house you lived in!"

"Fernside? Lord Lilburne, Mrs. Robert Beaufort's brother."

"Humph!—probably then, he took the furniture and all. Sir, this is a matter that requires some time for close consideration. With your leave, I will not only insert in the London papers an advertisement to the effect that you suggested to Mr. Roger Morton (in case you should have made a right conjecture as to the object of the man who applied to him), but I will also advertise for the witness himself. William Smith, you say, his name is. Did the lewyer employed by Mrs. Beaufurt send to inquire for him in the colony?"

"No; I fear there could not have been time for that. My mother was so anxious and enger, and so convinced of the justice of her case..."

"That's a pity; her lawyer must have been a sad driveller."

"Besides, now I remember; inquiry was made of his relations in England. His father, a farmer, was then alive; the answer was that he had certainly left Australia. His last letter, written two years before that date, which had contained a request for money, which the father, himself made a bankrupt by reverses, could not give, bad stated that he was about to seek his fortune elsewhere — since then they had heard mothing of him."

"Atem! Well, you will perhaps let me know where any relations of his are yet to be found, and I will look up the former suit, and go into the whole case without delay. In the meantime, you do right, sir—if you will allow me to say it—not to disclose either your own identity or a hint of your intentions. It is no use porting suspicion on its guard. And any search for this certificate must be managed with the greatest address. But, by the way—speaking of identity—there can be no difficulty, I hope, in proving yours!"

Philip was startled. "Why, I am greatly altered."

"But, probably, your bend and monstache
nay contribute to that change; and doubtless
in the village where you lived, there would be
many with whom you were in sufficient intercourse, and on whose recollection, by recalling
lintle anecdotes and circumstances with which
too one but yourself could be acquainted,
your features would force themselves along

with the moral conviction that the man who spoke to them could be no other but Philip Morton—or rather Beaufort."

"You are right; there must be many such.
There was not a cottage in the place where I and my dogs were not familiar and half domesticated."

"All's right so far, then. But I repeat we must not be too sangaine. Law is not justice"— "But God is," said Philip; and he left the room.

CHAPTER V.

" Felgous. A little in a misst, but not dejected;

Nerec – but still myself."

Best Josses: Folymen.

"Peregrae. Am Lenough disquised!

Mee. Ay, Lwarant you.

Per. Save you, fair lady."—Did.

It is an ill wind that blows nobody good. The ill wind that had blown gout to Lord Libburne had blown Lord Libburne away from the tipiny he had meditated against what he called "the object of his attachment." How completely and entirely, indeed, the state of Lord Libburne's feelings depended on the state of his health, may be seen in the auswer he gave to his wallet, when, the morning after the first attack of the gourt, that worthy person, by way of cheering I's master, prosposed to ascertain something is to the movements of one with whom Lord Lillsame professed to be so violently in love,—"Confound you, Dy keman!" exclaimed the

invalid, "why do you trouble me about women when I'm in this condition? I don't care if they were all at the bottom of the sea! Reach me the colchicum; I must keep my mind calm." Whenever tolerably well, Lord Lilburne was careless of his health; the moment be was ill, Lord Lilburne paid himself the greatest possible attention. Though a man of firm nerves, in youth of remarkable daring, and still, though no longer rash, of sufficient personal conrage, he was by no means fond of the thought of death-that is, of his own death. Not that he was tormented by any religious apprehensions of the Dread Unknown, but simply because the only life of which he bad any experience seemed to bim a peculiarly pleasant thing. He had a sort of instinctive persuasion, that John Lord Lilburne would not be better off any where else. Always disliking solitude, he disliked it more than ever when he was ill, and he therefore welcomed the visit of his sister and the gentle hand of his pretty niece. As for Beaufort, he bored the sufferer; and when that gentleman on his arrival, shutting out his wife and daughter, whispered to Lilburne,-" Any more news of that impostor?" Lilburne answered, pecyishly, "I never talk about business when I

have the gout! I have set Sharp to keep a book-out for him, but he has learned nothing as yet: And now go to your club. You are a worthy creature, but too solemn for my spirits just at this moment. I have a few people coming to dine with me, your wife will do the borours, and—you can come in the erening."

Though Mr. Robert Beaufort's sense of importance swelled and chafed at this very unceremonious coagé, he forced a smile, and said.—

"Well, it is no wonder you are a little fretful with the gout. I have plenty to do in town, and Mrs. Beaufort and Camilla can come back without waiting for me."

"Why, as your cook is ill, and they can't dine at a club, you may as well leare them here till I am a little better; not that I care, for I can litre a better noise than either of them."

"My dear Lilburne, don't talk of biring nurses: certainly, I am too happy if they can be of confort to vou."

"No! on second thoughts, you may take back your wife, she's always talking of her own complaints, and leave me Camilla; you can't want har for a few days."

"Just as you like. And you really think I

have managed as well as I could about this young man,—eh!"

"Yes—yes! And so you go to Beaufort Court in a few days?"

"I propose doing so. I wish you were well enough to come."

"Un! Chambers says that it would be a very good air for me—better than Feruside; and as to my eastle in the north, I would as soon go to Siberia. Well, if I get better, I will pay you a visit, only you always have such a stupid set of respectable people about you. I shock them, and they oppress me."

"Why, as I hope som to see Arthur, I shall make it as agreeable to him as I can, and I shall be very much obliged to you if you would invite a few of your own friends."

"Well, you are a good fellow, Beaufort, and I will take you at your word; and, since one good turn deserves another, I have now no scruple in telling you that I feel quite sure that you will have no further annoyance from this troublesome witness-monger."

"In that case," said Beaufort, "I may pick up a better match for Camilla! Good-by, my dear Lilburne."

"Form and Ceremony of the world!" snarled

the peer, as the door closed on his brother-inlaw, "ye make little men very moral, and not a bit the better for being so!"

It so happened that Vaudemont arrived before any of the other guests that day, and during the half hour which Dr. Chambers assigned to his illustrious patient, so that, when he entered, there were only Mrs. Beanfort and Camilla in the drawing-room.

Vaudemont drew back involuntarily, as he recognised in the fided countenance of the elder lady, features associated with one of the dark passages in his earlier life; but Mrs. Beaufort's gracious smile, and urbane, though languid, welcome, sufficed to assure him that the recomition was not mutual. He advanced, and again stopped short, as his eye fell upon that fair and still childlike form, which had once knelt by his side and pleaded, with the orphan, for his brother. While be spoke to her, many recollections, some dark and stern, - but those, at least, connected with Camilla, soft and gentle, - thrilled through his heart. Occupied as her own thoughts and feelings necessarily were with Sidney, there was something in Vaudemont's appearance-his manner-his roice, which forced upon Camilla a strange and undefined interest:

and even Mrs. Beaufort was roused from her enstomary apathy, as she glanced to that dark and commanding face with something between admiration and fear. Vandemont had scarcely, however, spoken ten words, when some other guests were announced, and Lord Lilburne was wheeled in upon his sofa shortly afterwards. Vandemont continued, however, seated next to Camilla, and the embarrassment he had, at first felt, disappeared. He possessed, when he pleased it, that kind of eloquence which belongs to men who have seen much and felt deeply, and whose talk has not been frittered down to the commonplace jargon of the world. His very phraseology was distinct and peculiar, and he had that rarest of all charms in polished life, originality both of thought and of manner. Camilla blushed, when she found at dinner that he placed himself by her side. That evening De Vandemout excused himself from playing, but the table was easily made without him, and still he continued to converse with the daughter of the man whom he held as his worst foe. By degrees, he turned the conversation into a channel that might lead him to the knowledge be sought,

"It was my fate," said be, "once to become acquainted with an intimate friend of the late Mr. Beamfort. Will you pardon me if I venture to fulfil a promise I made to him, and saik you to inform me what has become of a—a—that is, of Sidner Morton?"

"Sidney Morton! I don't even remember the name. Oh, yes! Have heard in," added Camille, innocently, and with a candour that shewed how little she know of the secrets of the family, "he was one of two poor boys in whom my brother felt a deep interest—some relations to my uncle. Yes—yes! I remember now. I never knew Sidney, but I once did see his brother."

"Indeed! and you remember ---"

"Yes! I was very young then. I searedly recollect what passed, it was all so confused and strange, but I know that I made papa very angry, and I was told never to mention the name of Morton again. I believe they behaved very ill to papa."

"And you never learned—never!—the fate of either—of Sidney?"

" Yever!"

"But your father must know?"

"I think not; but tell me," said Camilla, with girlish and unaffected innocence, "I have always felt anxious to know,—what and who were those poor bors?"

What and who were they? So deep, then, was the stain upon their name, that the modest mother and the decorous father had never even said to that young girl,—"They are your consins—the children of the man in whose gold we sere!"

Philip bit his lip, and the spell of Camilla's presence seemed vanished. He muttered some inandible answer, turned away to the card-table, and Liancourt took the chair he had left varent.

"And how does Miss Beaufort like my friend Vaudemout? I assure you that I have seldom seen him so alive to the fascination of female beauty."

"Oh!" said Camilla, with her silver laugh, "your nation spoils us for our own countrymen. You forget how little we are accustomed to fastery."

"Flattery! what truth could flatter on the lips of an exile! But you don't answer my question—what think you of Vandemont? Few are more admired, He is bandsume!"

"Is he?" said Camilla, and she glanced at Vaudemont, as he stood at a little distance, thoughtful and abstracted. Every girl forms to herself some untold dream of that which she considers fairest. And Vandemont had not the delicate and faultless beauty of Sidney. There was nothing that corresponded to her ideal in his marked features and lordly shape! But she owned, reluctantly to herself, that she had seldom seen, among the trim gallants of every-day life, a form so striking and impressive. The air, indeed, was professional-the most careless glance could detect the soldier. But it seemed the soldier of an elder age or a wilder clime. He recalled to her those heads which she had seen in the Beaufort Gallery and other Collections yet more celebratedportraits by Titian of those warrior statesmen who lived in the old Republics of Italy in a perpetual struggle with their kind-images of dark, resolute, earnest men. Even whatever was intellectual in his countenance spoke, as in those portraits, of a mind sharpened rather in active than in studious life:-intellectual. not from the pale bues, the worn exhaustion, and the sunken cheek, of the bookman and dreamer, but from its collected and stern repose, the calm depth that lay beneath the tire of the eyes, and the strong will that spoke in the close full lips, and the high but not cloudless forebead.

And, as she guzed, Vandemont turned round —her eyes fell beneath his, and she field angry with herself that she blushed. Vandemont saw the downeast eye, be saw the blush, and the attraction of Camilla's presence was restored. He would have approached ber, but at that moment Mr. Beaufort himself entered, and his thoughts went again into a dacker channel.

"Yes," said Liancsurf, "you must allow Vaudemont looks what he is—a noble fellow and a gallant saldier. Did you never hear of his battle with the tigress? It made a noise in India. I must tell it you as I have heard it."

And while Liamourt was narrating the adventure, whatever it was, to which he referred, the card-table was broken up, and Lord Liburne, still reclining on his sofa, lazily introduced his brother-in-law to such of the guests as were strangers to him—Vandemont among the rest. Mr. Beaufort had hever seen Philip Morton more than three times; once at Fernside, and the other times by an imperfect light, and when his features were convolsed by passion, and his form distigured by his dress. Certainly, therefore, had Robert Beaufort even possessed that faculty of memory which is supposed to belong peculiarly to kings and princes and which recalls every face once seen, it

might have tasked the gift to the utmost to have detected in the bonneed and decorated foreigner to whom he was now presented the features of the wild and long-lost boy. But still some dim and uneasy presentment, or some struggling and painful effort of recollection, was in his mind, as he spoke to Vandemont and histened to the cold, calm tone of his reply. "Who do you say that Frenchman is?" he whispered to his brother-in-law, as Vandemont

"Oh! a cleverish sort of odventurer—a gentleman;—he plays—he has seen a good deal of the world—he rather amoses me—different from other people. I think of asking him to join our circle at Beaufort Court."

turned away.

Mr. Beaufort coughed buskily, but not seeing any reasonable objection to the proposal, and afraid of rousing the sleeping hyana of Lord Lilburne's sarcasm, he merely said,—

"Any one you please:" and looking round for some one on whom to vent his displeasure, perceived Canalla still listening to Liancourt. He stalked up to her, and, as Liancourt, seeing her rise rose also and moved away, he said peerishly, "You will never learn to conduct yourself properly; you are to be left here to nurse and comfort your uncle, and out to listen to the gibberish of every Freach adventurer.

Well, Heaven be praised I have a son!—girls are a great plague!"

- "So they are, Mr. Beautort," sighed his wife who had just joined bim, and who was jealous of the preference Lilburne had given to her daughter.
- "And so selfish," added Mrs. Beaufort;
 "they only care for their own amusements,
 and never mind how unconfortable their parents are for want of them."
- "Oh! dear mamma, don't say so—let me go home with yon—I'll speak to my unele!"
- "Nonsense, child!—Come along, Mr. Beaufort;" and the affectionate parents went out arm in arm. They did not perseive that Vaudemont had been standing close behind them; but Camilla, now looking up with tears in her eyes, again caught his gaze: he had beard all.
- "And they ill-treat her," he mottered:
 "that divides her from them!—she will be left here—I shall see her again."
- As he turned to depart, Lilborne beckoned to him.
 - " You do not mean to desert our table?"
- "No; but I am not very well to-night to-morrow if you will allow me."
 - " Ay, to-morrow; and if you can spare an YOL HL H

boar in the morning it will be a charity. You see," he added in a whisper, "I have a nurse, though I have no children. D'ye think that's love! Bah! sir—a legacy! Good night!"

"No—no—no!" said Vandemout to himself as he walked through the mondight streets, "No! though my heart burns,—poor murdered felon!—to avenge thy wrongs and thy crimes, revenge cannot come from me—he is Fanny's grandfather and—Comilla's nucle!"

And Camilla, when that uncle had dismissed her for the night, sat down thoughtfully in her own room. The dark eyes of Vandemont seemed still to shine on her; his voice yet rung in her ear; the wild tales of daring and danger with which Liancourt had associated his name vet haunted her bewildered fancyshe started, frightened at her own thoughts. She took from her bosom some lines that Sidney had addressed to her, and, as she read and re-read, her spirit became calmed to its wonted and faithful melancholy. Vaudemont was forgatten, and the name of Sidney yet mormured on her lips, when sleep came to renew the image of the absent one, and paint in dreams the fairy land of a happy Fature!

CHAPTER VI.

" Ring on ye bells,—most pleasant is your chime!" Witson: Inley! Palma.

"O fairy child! What can I wish for thee!"__lfall

VALORMOST remained six days in London without going to H—, and each of those days be paid a visit to Lord Lilburne. On the seventh day, the invalid being much better, though still unable to leave his room, Camilla returned to Berkeley Square. On the same day Vandemont went once more to see Simon and poor Fanny.

As he approached the door, he heard from the window, partially opened, for the day was clear and fine, Fanny's sweet voice. She was channing one of the simple songs she had promised to learn by heart; and Vandemont, though but a poor judge of the art, was struck and affected by the music of the voice and the earnest depth of the feeling. He paused opposite the window and called her by her name. Fanny looked forth joyously, and ran, as usual, to open the door to him.

"Oh! you have been so long away; but I know so many of the songs: they say so much that I always manted to say!"

Vandemont smiled, but languidly.

"How strange it is," said Famy, musingly,
"that there should be so much in a piece of
paper! for, after all," pointing to the open
page of her book, "this is but a piece of
paper,—only there is life in it!"

"Ay," said Vandenont, gloomly, and far from sening the subtle delicacy of Famy's thought—her mind dwelling upon Poetry and his upon Law,—"ay, and do you know that upon a mere serap of paper—yes, a mere serap of paper, if I could but find it, may depend my whole fortune, my whole happiness, all that I care for in life!"

"Upon a scrap of paper? Oh! how I wish I could find it! Ah! you look as if you thought I should never he wise enough for that!"

Vaudemont, not listening to her, uttered a deep sigh. Fanny approached him timidly.

"Do not sigh, brother,—I can't bear to hear you sigh. You are changed. Have you, too, not been happy?"

"Happy, Fanny! yes, lately very bappy too happy!"

"Happy, have you? and I-" the girl stopped short - her tone had been that of sadness and reproach, and she stopped-why? she knew not, but she felt her heart sink within her. Fanny soffered him to pass her, and he went straight to his own room. Her eyes followed him wistfully: it was not his habit to leave ber thus abruptly. The family meal of the day was over; and it was an hour before Vandemont descended to the parlour. Fanny had put aside the songs, she had no heart to recommence those gentle studies that had been so sweet,—they had drawn no pleasure, no praise from him. She was seated idly and listlessly beside the silent old man, who every day grew more and more silent still. She turned her head as Vandemont entered, and her pretty lip pouted as that of a neglected child. But he did not beed it, and the pout vanished, and tears rushed to her eyes.

Vandemont was changed. His countenance was thoughtful and overcast. His manner abstracted. He addressed a few words to Simon, and then, senting himself by the window, leant his cheek on his hand, and was soon lost in reverie. Fanny, finding that he did not speak, and after stealing many a long and earnest glance at his motionless attitude and gloomy how, rose gently, and gliding to him with her light step, said in a trembling voice,—

- " Are you in pain, brother?"
- " No, pretty one!"
- "Then why won't you speak to Fanny!
 Will you not walk with her! Perhaps my
 grandfather will come too."
- "Not this evening. I shall go out; but it will be alone."
- "Where? has not Fanny been good? I have not been out since you left us. And the grare—brother!—I sent Sarah with the flowers—bu!——"

Vandemont rose abrupdy. The mention of the grare brought back his thoughts from the draming cleannel into which they had flowed. Fanny, whose very childlehness had once so southed him, now disturbed; he felt the want of that complete solitude which makes the atmosphere of growing passion: he muttered some scarcely auditule excuse, and quitted the room. Fanny saw him no more that evening. He did not return till midnight. But Fanny did

not sleep till she heard his step on the stairs, and his chamber-door close; and when she did sleep, her dreams were disturbed and paintful. The next morning, when they nest at breakfast (for Vandemont foil not return to London), her eyes were red and heavy, and her cheek pale. And, still baried in meditation, Vandemont's eye, usually so kind and watchful, did not detect those signs of a grief that Fanny could not have explained. After breakfast, however, he asked her to walk out; and her face brighteacd as she hastened to put on her hones, and take her little basket, full of fresh flowers which she had already seat Sarah forth to nurchase.

"Famy," said Vandemont, as, learing the house, he saw the basket on her arm, "to-day you may place some of those flowers on noother tombstone! Poor child, what natural goodness there is in that beart!—what piny that.—"

He paused. Fanny looked delightedly in bis face.

"You were praising me—you!—And what is a pity, brother?"

While she spoke the sound of the joy-bells was heard near at hand.

"Hark!" said Vandemont, forgetting her

question — and almost gaily — "Hark!—I accept the omen. It is a marriage peal!"

He quickened his steps, and they reached the churchyard.

There was a crowd already assembled, and Vandemont and Fanny paused; and, leaning over the little gate, looked on.

"Why are these people here, and why does the hell ring so merrily?"

"There is to be a wedding, Fanny,"

"I have heard of a wedding very often," said Fanny, with a pretty look of puzzlement and doubt, "but I don't know exactly what it means. Will you tell me?—and the bells, too?"

"Yes, Fanny, those bells toll but three times for man! The first time, when he comes into the world; the last time, when he leaves it; the time between, when he takes to his side a partner in all the sorrows—in all the jors that yet remain to him; and who, even when the last hell announces his death to this earth, may yet, for ever and for ever, he his partner in that world to come—that heaven, where they who are as innotent as you, Fanny, may hope to live and to love each other in a land where there are no graves!"

- "And this bell?"
- "Tolks for that partnership—for the weding!"
- "I think I understand you;—and they who are to be wed are happy?"

" Happy, Fanny, if they love, and their love continue. Oh! conceive the happiness to know some one person dearer to you than your own self - some one breast into which you can pour every thought, every grief, every joy! One person, who, if all the rest of the world were to calumniate or forsake you, would never wrong you by a harsh thought or an unjust word,-who would eling to you the closer in sickness, in poverty, in care,—who would saerifice all things to you, and for whom you would sacrifice all - from whom, except by death, night nor day, can you ever be dividedwhose smile is ever at your hearth-who has no tears while you are well and happy, and your love the same. Fanny, such is marriage, if they who marry have hearts and souls to feel that there is no bond on earth so tender and so sublime. There is an opposite picture;-I will not draw that!-And as it is, Fanny, you cannot understand me!"

He turned away:—and Fanny's tears were falling like rain upon the grass below;—he did

not see them! He entered the churchyard; for the bell now ceased. The ceremony was to begin. He followed the bridal parts into the eborch, and Fanny, lowering her vell, crept after him, awed and trembling.

They stood unobserved, at a little distance, and heard the service.

The betrofted were of the middle class of life, young, both comely; and their behaviour was such as suited the reverence and sanctity of the rite. Vandemont stood, looking on intently, with his arms folded on his breast. Francy least behind him, and apart from all, arount one of the pews. And still in her hand, while the priest was soleunising Marriage, she held the flowers intended for the Grave. Even to that Monsian—hushed, calm, earnest, with her nysterious and unconjectured heart—her shape brought a thought of Yucur!

When the ceremony was over—when the bride fell on her mother's breast, and wept; and then, when turning thence, her eyes met the bridegroom's, and the tens were all smiled away—when, in that one rapid interchange of looks, spoke all that holy love can speak to love, and with timid frankness she placed her hand in his to whom she had just vowed her life,—a thrill went through the hearts of

those present. Vandemont sighed hearily. He heard his sigh echoed; but by one that had in its sound no breath of pain;—he turned, Fanny had raised her veil; her eyes met his, moistened, but bright, soft, and her cheeks were rosy-red. Vandemont recoiled before that gaze, and turned from the church. The persons interested retired to the vestry to sign their names in the registry; the crowd dispersed, and Vandemont and Fanny stood alone in the burial-ground.

"Look, Fanny," said the former, pinting to a tomb that stood for from his mother's, (for those askes were too hallowed for such a neighbourhood.) "Look youder; it is a new tomb, Fanny, let us approach it. Can you read what is there insented?"

The inscription was simply this,-

To W-G-

NAV SPESTRE DEED - DOO THE CURCUNSIANCE.
JUDGE VOO, THAT YE BE NOT JITGEDA

"Fanny, this tomb fulfill your pious wish: it is to the memory of him whom you called your father. Whatever was his life here whatever sentence it hath received, Heaven, at least, will not condemn your piety, if you honour one who was good to you, and place flowers, however idle, even over that grave."

"It is his—my father's,—and you have thought of this for me," said Funny, taking his hand, and solding. "And I have been thinking that you were not so kind to me as you were!"

"Have I not? nay, forgive me, I am not happy."

"Not?-you said yesterday you had been too happr."

"To remember happiness is not to be happy, Fanny."

"That's true—and——"

Enory stopped; and, as she beat over the tomb, musing, Vandemont willing to leave her mulistoried, and feeling biterly how little his conscience could vindicate, though it might find pulliation for, the dark man who slept not there—retired a few paces.

At this time the nor-married pair, with their witnesses, the clergyman, &c., came from the restry, and crossed the path. Fanny, as she turned from the tomb, saw them, and stood still, looking earnestly at the bride.

"What a lovely face!" said the mother; "Is it—yes it is—the poor idiot girl."

"Ah!" said the bridegroom, tenderly, "and she, Mary, beautiful, as she is, she can never make another as happy as you have made me."

Vandemont heard, and his heart felt sad.
"Poor Fanny!—And yet, but for that affliction
—I might have loved her, eve I met the fatal
face of the daughter of my fice!" And with
a deep compassion, an inexpressible and boly
fondness, he moved to Fanny.

"Come, my child; now let us go home."

"Stay," said Fanny—"you forget." And she went to strew the flowers, still left, over Catherine's grave.

"Will my mother," thought Vandemont, "forgive me, if I have other thoughts than hate and rengeance for that house which builds its greatness over her slandered name?" He greated:—And that grave had lost its melancholy charm.

CHAPTER VII.

"Of all men, I say,
That there, for 'his a desperate adventure,
Wear on their free oecks the yoke of women,
Give me a soldier." — Knight of Malte.

"So lightly doth this little boot
("poor the source booth" billions floot;
Sourceless doth she seen to be,
This left by besself on the boneless see,
To by there with her cheeful sail,
Till Houres shall send some gracius pin."
Wasses: ble of Paden.

Variances returned that erecing to London, and found at his lodgings a note from Lord Lilborne, stating that as his gout was now somewhat unitgated, his physician had recommended him to try change of air—that Beanfort Court was in one of the western counties, in a genial climate—that he was therefore using thinker the next day for a short time—that he had asked some of Monsieur de Vandethat he lord asked some of Mo

mon's countrymen, and a few other friends, to enliven the circle of a dull country-house that Mr. and Mrs. Beaufort would be delighted to see Monsieur de Vandemont also—and that his compliance with their invitation would be a charity to Monsieur de Vandemont's faithful and obliged,

LILBURNE.

The first sensation of Vandemont on reading this effusion was delight, - "I shall see her," he cried; "I shall be under the same roof!" But the glow faded at once from his cheek; - The roof! - what roof? Be the guest where he held himself the lord!be the guest of Robert Beaufort!-Was that all? Did he not meditate the deadlest war which civilised life admits of-the War of Law -war for name, property, that very hearth, with all its household gods, against this man -could be receive his hospitality? "And what then!" he exclaimed, as he paced to and fro the room,-"because her father wronged me, and because I would claim mine ownmust I therefore exclude from my thoughts, from my sight, an image so fair and gentle ;the one who knelt by my side, an infant, to that hard man? - Is Hate so noble a passion

that it is not to admit one glimpse of Love?-Lore! what word is that? Let me beware in time!" He passed in flerce self-contest, and, throwing open the window, gasped for air. The street in which he lodged was situated in the neighbourhood of St. James's; and, at that very moment, as if to defeat all opposition, and to close the struggle, Mrs. Beaufort's barouche drove by, Camilla at her side. Mrs. Beaufort, glancing up, languidly howed; and Camilla herself perceived him, and he saw her change colour as she inclined her head. He gazed after them almost breathless, till the carriage disappeared; and then, reclosing the window, he sat down to collect his thoughts, and again to reason with himself. But still, as he reasoned, he saw ever before him that blush and that smile. At last he sprang up, and a noble and bright expression elevated the character of his face, -" Yes, if I enter that house, if I eat that man's bread, and drink of his cup, I must forego, not justice-not what is due to my mother's name - but whatever belongs to hate and vengeance. If I enter that house-and if Providence permit me the means whereby to regain my rights, why, she - the innocent one-she may be the means of saving her father from ruin, and stand like an angel by that boundary where justice runs into revenge!—Besides, is it not my duty to discover Sidney? Here is the only clue I shall obtain." With these thoughts he hesistated no more—he decided: he would not reject this hospitality since it might be in his power to pay it back ten thousand-fold. "And who knows," he mornaured again, "if Heaven, in throwing this sweet being in my way, might not have designed to subdue and clasten in me the angry passions I have so long fed on? I have seen her,—ean loor hate her father?"

He sent off his note accepting the invitation, When he had done so, was be satisfied? He had taken as noble and as large a riew of the duties thereby imposed on him as he well could take; but something whispered at his heart, "There is weakness in thy generosity—Darest thou love the dangther of Robert Beaufort?" And his heart had no answer to this voice.

The rapidity with which love is repeated depends less upon the actual number of years that have passed over the soil in which the seed is east, than upon the freshness of the soil itself. A young man who lives the ordinary life of the world, and who fritters away, rather than exhausts, his feelings, upon a variety of quick succeeding subjects - the Cynthias of the minute-is not apt to form a real passion at the first sight. Youth is inflammable only when the *keart* is young! There are certain times of life when, in either sex, the affections are prepared, as it were, to be impressed with the first fair face that attracts the fancy and delights the eye. Such times are when the heart has been long solitary, and when some interval of idleness and rest sneceeds to periods of harsher and more turbulent excitement. This was precisely such a period in the life of Vandemont. Although his ambition had been for many years his dream, and his sword his mistress, yet naturally affectionate, and susceptible of strong emotion, he had often repined at his lonely lot. By degrees, the box's fantasy and reverence which had wound themselves round the image of Eugénie, subsided into that gentle and tender melancholy which, perhaps, by weakening the strength of the sterner thoughts, leaves us inclined rather to receive, than to resist, a new attachment; -and on the verge of the sweet Memory trembles the sweet Hope. The suspension of his profession, his schemes, his

struggles, his career, left his passions unemployed. Vandemont was thus anconsciously prepared to love. As we have seen, his first and earliest feelings directed themselves to Fanny. But he had so immediately detected the danger, and so immediately recoiled from nursing those thoughts and fancies, without which love dies for want of food, for a person to whom he ascribed the affliction of an imbecility which would give to such a sentiment all the attributes either of the weakest rashness or of dishonour approaching to sacrilegethat the wings of the Deity were scared away the instant their very shadow fell upon his mind. And thus, when Camilla rose upon him, his heart was free to receive her image. Her graces, her accomplishments, a certain nameless charm that invested her, pleased him even more than her beauty; the recollections connected with that first time he had ever beheld her were also grateful and endearing; the harshness with which her parents spoke to her, moved his compassion, and addressed itself to a temper peculiarly alive to the generosity that leans towards the weak and the wronged; the engaging mixture of mildness and guiety with which she tended her peevish and sneering uncle, convinced him of her better and more enduring qualities of disposition and womanly heart. And even-so strange and contradictory are our feelingsthe very remembrance that she was connected with a family so bateful to him made her own image the more bright from the darkness that surrounded it. For was it not with the daughter of his foe that the lover of Verona fell in love at first sight? And is not that a common type of us all—as if Passion delighted in contradictions? As the Diver, in Schiller's exquisite ballad, fastened, in the midst of the gloomy sea, upon the rock of coral; so we cling the more gratefully to whaterer of fair thought and gentle shelter smiles out to us in the depths of Hate and Strife.

Bot, perhaps, Vaudement would not so suddenly and so utterly have rendered himself to a possion that began, already, completely to master his strong spirit, if he had not, from Canilla's embarrassment, her timidity, her blashes, intoxicated himself with the belief that his feelings were not mashared. And who knows not that such a belief, once cherished, ripeus our own love to a development in which hours are as years?

It was, then, with such emotions as made him almost blind to every thought but the luxury

of breating the same air as his coasin, which swept from his mind the Past, the Future—learing nothing but a joyous, a breathless prassers on the Face of Time, that he repaired to Beaufort Court. He did not return to H—before he went; but he wrote to Panny a short and hurried line to explain that he might be absent for some days at least, and promised to write again if he should be detained longer than he anticipated.

In the meanwhile, one of those successive revolutions which had marked the ens in Fanny's moral existence, took its date from that last time they had walked and conversed together.

The very ereuing of that day, some hours after Philip was gone, and after Simon had retired to rest, Fatny was sitting before the dying fire in the little parlour in an attitude of deep and pensive reverie. The old woman-servant, Santh, who, very different from Mrs. Boxer, loved Fatny with her whole heart, eame into the room, as was her wont before going to bed, to see that the fire was duly out and all safe; and as she approached the hearth, she started to see Fatny still up.

[&]quot;Dear heart-alive!" she said; "why, Miss

Fanny, you will eatch your death of cold, what are you thinking about?"

"Sit down, Sarah; I want to speak to you."

Now, though Fanny was exceedingly kind, and attached to Sarah, she was seldom commonicative to bet, or indeed to any one. It was usually in its own silence and darkness that that lorely mind worked out its own doubts.

"Do you, my sweet young lady? I'm sure any thing I can do — "and Surah sealed herself in her master's great chair, and drew it close to Fanny. There was no light in her room but the expiring tire, and it threw upward a pale glimmer on the two faces bending over it, — the one so strangely heautiful, so smooth, so blooming, so expuisite in its youth and innoceure,—the other withered, winkled, meagre, and astate. It was like the Fairy and the Witch together.

"Well, miss," said the erone, observing that after a considerable pause Fanny was still silent,—"Well—"

"Sarah, I have seen a wedding!"

"Have you?" and the old woman laughed,
"Oh! I heard it was to be to-day!—young
Waldron's welding!—Yes, they have been
long sweethearts,"

- "Were you ever married, Sarah?"
- "Lord bless you, —yes! and a very good husband I had, poor man! But he's dead these many years; and if you had not taken me, I must have gone to the workbus."
- "He is dead! Waso't it very hard to live after that, Sarah!"
- "The Lord strengthens the hearts of widders!" observed Sarah, sanctimoniously.
- "Did you marry your brother, Sarah?" said Fanny, playing with the corner of her apron.
- "My brother!" exclaimed the old woman, aghast.—"La! miss, you must not talk in that way,—it's quite wicked and heathenish!—
 One must not marry one's brother!"
- "No!" said Fanny, treathingly, and torning very pale, even by that light.—"No!—are you sure of that!"
- "It is the wickedest thing eren to talk about, my dear young mistress;— but you're like a babby unborn!"
- Famor was silent for some moments. At length she soid, unconscious that she was speaking aloud, — "But he is not my brother, after all!"
- "Oh, miss, fie!— Are you letting your pretty head run on the handsome graileman? — You, too,—dear, dear! I see we're all

alike, we poor femel creturs!—You! who'd hare thought it! Oh, Miss Fanoy!—you'll break your heart if you goes for to fancy any such thing."

"Any what thing?"

"Why, that that gentleman will marry you!

—I'm sure, thof he's so simple like, he's some great gentleman! They say his hoss is worth a handred pounds! Dear, dear! why didn't I ever think of this before! He must be a very wicked man. I see, now, why he comes here. I'll speak to him, that I will!—a rery wicked man!"

Surah was startled from her indignation by Franny's rising suddenly, and standing before her in the flickering twilight, almost like a slarpe transformed,—so tall did she seem, so stately, so dignified.

"Is it of him that you are speaking?" said she, in a voice of calm but deep resentment, "of him!—If so, Sarah, we two can live no more in the same house."

And these words were said with a propriety and collectedness that even, through all her terror, shewed at once to Sarah how much they now wronged Fanny who had suffered their lips to repeat the parrot-erry of the "idiot girl."

"O! gracious me! - miss - ma'am - I am

so sorry - I'd rather hite out my tongue than say a word to offend you; it was only my love for you, dear innocent creature that you are!" and the honest woman sobbed with real passion as she clasped Fanny's hand, "There have been so many young persons, good and harmless, yes, even as you are, ruined. But you don't understand me. Miss Fanny! hear me; I must try and say what I would say. That man - that gentleman - so proud, so well-dressed, so grandlike, will never marry you, never - never. And if ever he says he does love you, and you say you loves him, and you two don't marry, you will be ruined and wicked, and die - die of a broken heart!"

The earnestness of Sarah's manner subdued and almost awed Fanny. She sunk down again in her chair, and suffered the old woman to caress and weep over her hand for some moments, in a silence that concealed the darkest and most agitated feelings Fanny's life had hitherto known. At length, she said,-

[&]quot;Why may he not marry me if he loves me? -he is not my brother, -indeed he is not! -l'Il never call him so again."

[&]quot;He cannot marry you," said Sarah, resolved, with a sort of rude nobleness, to persevere in what she felt to be a duty, " I don't say

any thing about money, because that does not always signify. But he cannot marry you, because—because people who are bedicated one way never marry those who are bedicated and brought up in another. A gendeman of that kind requires a wife to know—ob—to know ever so much; and you—"

"Sarah," interrupted Fanny, rising again, but this time with a smile on her face, "don't sar any thing more about it; I forgive you, if you promise never to speak unkindly of him again—never—never—never, Sarah!"

- "But may I just tell him that that ——"
- "That what?"
- "That you are so young and innocent, and no pertector like; and that if you were to love him, it would be a shame in him—that it would!"

And then (oh! no, Fanny, there was nothing clouded now in your reason!)—and then the woman's alarm, the modesty, the instinct, the terror, came upon her;—

"Never! never! I will not love him,—I do not love him, indeed, Sarah. If you speak to him, I will never look you in the face again. It is all past—all, dear Sarah!"

She kissed the old woman; and Sarah, Aucying that her segacity and counsed had prevalled, promised all she was asked; so they went up-stalts together—friends.

CHAPTER VIII.

. . . . "As the wind Sobs, an uncertain sweetness comes from out The orange-trees.

Rise up, Olympia.—She sleeps soundly. Ho! Stirring at last."—Barre Conxwall.

The next day Fanny was seen by Sarah counting the little hoard that she had so long and so painfully saved for her benefactor's tomb. The money was no longer wanted for that object, - Fanny had found another; she said nothing to Sarah or to Simon. But there was a strange complacent smile upon her lip as she busied herself in her work that puzzled the old woman. Late at noon came the postman's unwonted knock at the door. A letter!-a letter for Miss Fanny. A letter!-the first she had ever received in her life! And it was from him! - and it began with "Dear Fanny." Vandemont had called her "dear Fanny" a hundred times, and the expression had become a matter of course. But "Dear Fanny"

seemed so very different when it was written. The letter could not well be shorter, nor, all things considered, colder. But the girl found no fault with it. It began with "Dear Fanny," and it ended with "yours truly." "Yours truly - mine truly - and how kind to write at all!" Now it so happened that Vandemont, having never merged the art of the penman into that rapid scrawl into which people, who are compelled to write harriedly and constantly, degenerate, wrote a remarkably good hand, - bold, clear, symmetrical, - almost too good a hand for one who was not to make money by caligraphy. And after Fanny had got the words by heart, she stole gently to a emploard and took forth some specimens of her own hand, in the shape of house and work memoranda, and extracts which, the better to help her memory, she had made from the poem-book Vaudemont had given her. She gravely laid his letter by the side of these specimens, and blushed at the contrast; yet, after all, her own writing, though trembling and irresolute, was far from a had or vulgar hand. But emulation was now fairly roused within her. Vandemont, preoccupied by more engrossing thoughts, and, indeed, forgetting a danger which had seemed so thoroughly to have passed away, did not in his letter eaution Fanny against going out

alone. She remarked this; and having completely recovered her own alorm at the attempt that had been made on her liberty, she thought she was now released from her promise to guard against a past and imaginary peril. So after dinner she shipped out alone, and went to the mistress of the school where she had received her elementary education. She had ever since continued her acquaintance with that hely, who, kind-licerted and touched by her situation, often employed her industry, and was far from blind to the improvement that had for some time been silently working in the mind of her old pouil.

Fanny had a long conversation with this lady, and she brought back a bundle of books. The light might have been seen that night, and many nights after, burning long and late from her little window. And having recovered her old freedom of habits, which Simon, poor man, did not notice, and which Sarah, thinking that any thing was better than moping at home, did not remonstrate against, Fanny went out regularly for two hours, or sometimes for even a longer period, every evening, after old Simon had composed himself to the nap that filled up the interval between dinner and tea.

In a very short time-a time that with

ordinary stimulants would have seemed marrelionsly short - Fanny's handwriting was not the same thing; her manner of talking became different; she no longer called herself "Fanny" when she spoke; the music of her voice was more quiet and settled; her sweet expression of face was more thoughtful; the eyes seemed to have deepened in their very colour; she was no longer heard channing to herself as she tripped along. The books that she nightly fed on had passed into her mind; the poetry that had ever unconsciously sported round her young years began now to create poetry in herself. Nav, it might almost have seemed as if that restless disorder of the intellect, which the dollards had called Idiotey, had been the wild efforts, not of Folly, but of Genius seeking to find its path and outlet from the cold and dreary solitude to which the circumstances of her early life had compelled it.

Days, even weeks, passed — she never spoke of Vandemont. And once, when Sarah, astonished and hewildered by the change in her young mistress, asked,—

"When does the gentleman come back?"

Fanny answered, with a mysterious smile,
"Not yet, I hope — not quite yet!"

CHAPTER IX.

"Thirry. I do begin
To fiel on alteration in my nature,
And in his full-stilled conference a shower
Of gentle ruin that falling on the fire
Hath quenched it.

How is my beart divided Between the duty of a son and lare !" Beaconstray of European: Thingy and Theodoret,

Varozwort had now been a month at Beanfort Court. The scene of a country-tonse, with the sports that enliven it, and the secon-plishments it calls forth, was one in which he was well fitted to shine. He had been an excellent shot as a boy; and though long anosed to the fording-piece, had, in India, acquired a deadly precision with the ride; so that a very few days of practice in the stables and covers of Beaufort Court made his skill the theme of the guests and the admiration of the keepers. Honting began, and — this pursuit, always so strong a passion in the active man, and which,

to the turbulence and agitation of his halftamed breast, now excited by a kind of frenzy of hope and fear, gave a vent and releasewas a sport in which he was yet more fitted to excel. His horsemanship, his daring, the stone walls he leapt, and the floods through which he dashed, furnished his companions with wondering tale and comment on their return home. Mr. Marsden, who, with some other of Arthur's early friends, had been invited to Beaufort Court, in order to welcome its expected heir, and who retaining all the prudence which had distinguished him of yore, when having ridden over old Simon he dismounted to examine the knees of his horse; -Mr. Marsden, a skilful-huntsman, who rode the most experienced horses in the world, and who generally contrived to be in at the death, without having leaped over any thing higher than a hurdle, soffering the bolder quadruped (in case what is called the "knowledge of the country" - that is, the knowledge of gaps and gates - failed him) to perform the more dangerous feats alone, as he quietly scrambled over, or scrambled through, upon foot, and remounted the well-taught animal when it halted after the exploit, safe and sound;-Mr. Marsden declared that he never saw a rider with so little judgment as Mousieur de Vaudemont, and that the devil was certainly in him.

This sort of reputation, commonplace and merely physical as it was in itself, had a certain effect upon Camilla; it might be an effect of fear. I do not say, for I do not know, what her feelings towards Vandement exactly were. As the calmest natures are often those the most hurried away by their contraries, so, perhaps, he awed and dazzled rather than pleased her; -at least, he certainly forced himself on her interest. Still she would have started in terror if any one had said to her, "Do you love your betrothed less than when you met by the happy lake?"-and her heart would have indignantly reliaked the questioner. The letters of her lover were still long and frequent; hers were briefer and more subdued. But then there was constraint in the correspondence—it was submitted to her mother.

Whatever might be Vandemout's manner to Camilla whenever occasion threw them alone together, he certainly did not make his attentions gluring emough to be remarked. His eye watched her rather than his in oddressed; be kept as much aloof as possible from the rest of her family, and his enstonary bearing was

silent even to gloom. But there were moments when he indulged in a fitful exuberance of spirits, which had something strained and unnatural. He had outlived Lord Lilburne's short liking; for since he had resolved no longer to keep watch on that noble gamester's method of play, he played but little himself; and Lord Lilburne saw that he had no chance of ruining him - there was, therefore, no longer any reason to like him. But this was not all; when Vandemont had been at the house somewhat more than two weeks, Lilburne, petalant and impatient, whether at his refusals to join the card-table, or at the moderation with which, when he did, he confined his ill-luck to petty losses, one day limped up to him, as he stood at the embrasure of the window, gazing on the wide lands beyond, and said,-

"Vandemont, you are bolder in hunting, they tell me, than you are at whist."

"Honours don't tell against one—over a hedge!"

"What do you mean?" said Lilburne, rather haughtily.

Vandemont was, at that moment, in one of those bitter moods when the sense of his situation, the sight of the usurper in his bome, often swept away the gentler thoughts inspired by his fatal passion. And the tone of Lord Lilburne, and his locations to the man, were too much for his temper.

"Lord Lilburne," he said, and his lip eurled,
"if you had been born poor, you would have
made a great fortune — you play luckily!"

"How am I to take this, sir ?"

"As you please," answered Vaudemont, calmly, but with an eye of fire. And he turned away.

Lilburne remained on the spot very thoughtful — "Hum! he suspects me. I cannot quarrel on such ground — the suspicion itself dishonours me — I must seek another."

The next day, Lilburue, who was familiar with Mr. Marsden (though the latter gentleman never played at the same table), asked that product person, after breakfast, if he happened to have his pistols with him.

"Yes; I always take them into the country—one may as well practise when one has the opportunity. Besides, sportsmen are often quarrelsome; and if it is known that one shoots well,—it keeps one out of quarrels!"

"Very true," said Lilburne, rather admiringly; "I have made the same remark myself when I was younger. I have not shot with a pistol for some years. I am well enough now to walk out with the help of a stick. Suppose we practise for half-an-hour or so."

"With all my heart," said Mr. Marsden. The pistols were brought, and they strolled forth; Lord Lilborne found his band out.

"As I never hunt now," said the peer, and he guashed his teeth, and glanced at his maimed limb; "for though lameness would not prevent my keeping my seat, violent exercise hunts my key; and Brodic says, any fresh accident might bring on its doubtowers;—and as my goot does not permit me to join the shooting parties at present, it would be a kindness in you to lend me your pistols—it would while away am hour or so; though, thank Heaven, my duelling days are over!"

"Certainly," said Mr. Marsden; and the pixtols were consigned to Lord Lilburne.

Four days from that date, as Mr. Marsden, Vandemont, and some other gentlemen, were making for the corers, they came upon Lord Lillourne, who, in a part of the park not in sight or sound of the house, was amusing himself with Mr. Marsden's pistols, which Dekenan was at hand to had for him. He turned round, not at all disconcerted by the interruption.

"You have no idea how I've improved,

Marslen;—just see!" and he pointed to a give noted to a tree. "I've hit that mark twice in fire times; and every time I have gone straight enough along the line to have killed my man."

"Ay, the mark itself does not so much signify," said Mr. Marsden; "at least, not in actual duelling—the great thing is to be in the line."

While he spoke, Lord Libornés ball went a third time through the glove. His cold bright eye turned on Vandemout, as he said, with a smile,—

"They tell me you shoot well with a forlingpiece, my dear Vandemont; — are you equally adroit with the pistol?"

"You may see, if you like; but you take aim, Lord Lilburne; that would be of no use in English duelling. Permit me."

He walked to the glove, and tore from it one of the fingers, which he fastened separately to the tree, took the pistal from Dykenam as he walked past him, gained the spot whence to fire, turned at once round, without apparent aim, and the finger fell to the ground.

Lilburne stood aghast.

"That 's wonderful!" said Marsden; —
"quite wonderful. Where the devil did you

get such a knack?—for its only knack after all!"

"I lived for many years in a country where the practice was constant, where all that belongs to rithe-shooting was a necessary accomplishment—a country in which man had often to contend against the wild beast. In cirilised states, man himself supplies the place of the wild beast—but we don't hout kin! Lord Lilburne (and this was added with a smiling and distainful whisper), you must practise a little more."

But disregardful of the advice, from that day Lord Lilburne's morning occupation was gone. He thought no more of a duel with Vandemont. As soon as the sportsmen had left him, be hade Drkeman take up the pistole, and walked straight home into the library, where Robert Beaufort, who was no sportsman, generally sport his mornings.

He flung himself into an arm-chair, and said, as he stirred the fire with unusual vehemence.—

"Beaufort, I'm very sorry I asked you to invite Vaudemont. He's a very ill-bred, disacrecable fellow!"

Beaufort threw down his steward's accountlwek on which he was employed, and replied,— "Liburse, I have never had an easy noment since that man has been in the house. As he was your guest, I did not like to speak before, but don't you observe—you must observe—how like he is to the old family portraits? The more I have examined him, the more another resemblance grows upon me. In a word," said Robert, pausing and breathing bard, "if his name were not Vandemont—if his bload say—I should swear, that it is Philip Morton who sleeps under this roof!"

"Ha!" said Lilburne, with an earnestness that surprised Beaufort, who expected to have heard his brother-in-law's sneering sarcasm at his fears; "the likeness you speak of to the old portraits did strike me; it struck Marsden, too, the other day, as we were passing through the picture gallery; and Marsden remarked it aloud to Vandemont. I remember now that he cleanged countenance and made no answer. Hush! hush! hold your tongue, let me think.—let me think. This Philip—yes—yes—I and Arthur saw kim with—with—Gawtrey—in Paris—"

"Gawtrey! was that the name of the rogue he was said to—"

[&]quot;Yes-yes-yes. Ah! now I guess the

meaning of those looks—those words," muttered Lilburne, between his teeth. "This pretension to the name of Vaudemout was always apocryptal—the story always but half-believed —the invention of a woman in love with him the claim on your property is made at the very time he appears in England.—Ha! have you a newspaper there? give it me. No! it's not in this paper. Ring the bell for the file!"

"What 's the matter? you terrify me!" gasped out Mr. Beaufort, as he rang the bell.

"Why! have you not seen an advertisement repeated several times within the last month?"

"I never read advertisements; except in the eounty paper if land is to be sold."

"Nor I often; but this cought my eye.

John (here the servant entered), bring the
file of the newspapers. The name of the witness
whom Mrs. Morton appealed to was Smith, the
same name as the captain; what was the
Christian name!"

"I don't remember."

"Here are the papers—shot the door—and have is the advertisement. 'If Mr. William Smith, son of Jeremiah Smith, who formerly round the farm of Shipdale-Bury, under the late Right Hon, Charles Looped Beaufort (that's your uncle), and who emigrated in the year 18to Australia, will apply to Mr. Barlow, Solicitor, Essex Street, Strand, he will hear of something to his advantage."

"Good Heavens! why did not you mention this to me before?"

"Because I did not think it of any importance. In the first place, there might be some legacy left to the man, quite distinct from your business. Indeed, that was the probable supposition:—or even if connected with the claim, such an advertisement might be both despirable attempt to frighten you. Never mind—bout look so pale—after all, this is a proof that the witness is not found—that Captain Smith is neither the Smith, nor has discovered where the Smith is!"

"True!" observed Mr. Beaufort; "true—very true!"

"Humph!" said Lord Lilburne, who was still rapidly glancing over the file,—"Here is another advertisement which I never saw before: this books suspicious. 'If the person who called on the —of September, on Mr. Morton, lineadraper, &c. of N.—, will renew his application personally or by letter, he may now obtain the information he sought for."

"Morton!—the woman's brother! their uncle! it is too clear!"

"But what brings this man, if he be really Philip Morton, what brings him here?—to spy or to threaten?"

"I will get him out of the house this day."

"No—no; turn the watch upon himself. I see now; he is attracted by your daughter; sound her quietly; don't tell her to discourage his confidences; find out, if he ever speaks of these Mortons. Ha! I recollect—he has spoken to me of the Mortons, but vaguely—I forget what. Humph! this is a man of spirit and daring—watch him, I say,—watch him! When does Arthur come back!"

"He has been travelling so slowly, for he still complains of his health, and has had relapses: but he ought to be in Paris this week, perhaps he is there now. Good Heavens! he must not meet this man!"

"Do what I tell you! get out all from your daughter. Never fear: he can do nothing against you except by law. But if he really like Camilla—"

"He! Philip Morton — the adventurer — the ——"

"He is the eldest son; remember, you thought even of accepting the second. He may find the witness—he may win his soit;—if he like Candla there may he a compromise."

Mr. Beaufort felt as if turned to ice.

"You think him likely to win this infamous suit then?" he faltered.

"Did not you guard against the possibility by securing the brother? more worth while to do it with this man. Hark ve! the politics of private are like those of public life,—when the state cent ernsh a decangegue, it should entire him over. If you con ruin this dog '(and Lilburne stamped his foot fiercely, forgetful of the goot), "ruin him! hang him! If you can't," (and here with a wry face he caressed the injured foot), "if you can't (sleath, what a twinge!) and he can ruin you,—bring him into the family, and make his secrets our! I must go and lie down, I have over-excited myself."

In great perplexity Beaufort repaired at once to Camilla. His nervous agitation betrayed itself, though he smiled a ghastly smile, and intended to be exceedingly coal and collected. His questions, which confused and alarmed her, soon drew out the fact, that the very first time Vaudemont had been introduced to her, he had spoken of the Mortons; and that he had often afterwards alloued to the subject, and seemed at first strongly impressed with the notion that the younger brother was under Beaufort's protection; though at last he appeared relactantly continued of the contrary. Robert, however

agitated, preserved at least enough of his natural slyness not to let out that he suspected Vaudemont to be Philip Morton himself, for he feared lest his daughter should betray that suspicion to its object.

"But," he said, with a look meant to win confidence, "I date say he knows these young men. I should like to know myself more about them. Learn all you can, and tell me, and, I say—I say, Camilla,—het he! he!—you have made a conquest, you little first you! Did he, this Vaudement, ever say how much he admired you!"

"He!—never!" said Camilla, blushing and then turning pale.

"But he looks it. Ah! you say nothing, then. Well, well, don't discourage him; that is to say,—yes, don't discourage him. Talk to him as much as you can,—ask him about his own early life. I've a particular wish to know—it's of great importance to me."

"But, my dear father," said Camilla, trembling, and thoroughly bewildered, "I fear this man, —I fear ——"

Was she going to add, "I fear myself?" I know not; but she stopped short, and burst into tears.

"Ilang these girls!" muttered Mr. Beaufort,

"always erring when they ought to be of use to one. Go down, dry your eyes, do as I tell you,—get all you can from him. Fear him! yes, I dare say she does!" muttered the poor man, as he closed the door.

From that time what wooder that Camilla's manner to Vandemont was yet more embarrassed than ever; what wonder that he part his own heart's interpretation on that confusion. Beaufort took care to thrust her more often than before in his way; he suddenly affected a creeping, fawning civility to Vandemont; he was sure he was food of useric; what did he think of that new air Camilla was so fond of? He must be a judge of seenery, he who had seen so much: there were beautiful landscapes in the neighbourhood, and if he would furego his sports, Camilla drew prettily, had an eye for that sort of thing, and was so food of rising.

Vandemout was astonished at this change, but his delight was greater than the astonishment. He began to perceive that his identity was suspected; perhaps Beaufort, more generous than he had deemed him, meant to repay every early wrong or harkness by that one inestimable blessing. The generous interpret mostries in extremes—ever too enthusiastic or

too severe. Vandemont felt as if he had wronged the wronger; he began to conquer even his dislike to Robert Beaufort. For some days he was thus thrown much with Camilla; the questions her father forced her to put to him, uttered tremulously and fearfully, seemed to him proofs of her interest in his fate. His feelings to Camilla, so sudden in their growth—so ripened and so favoured by the Sub-Ruler of the World — CIRCUMSTANCE might not, perhaps, have the depth and the calm completeness of that One True Love, - of which there are many counterfeits,-and which in Nan, at least, possibly requires the touch and mellowness, if not of time, at least of many memories-of perfect and tried conviction of the faith, the worth, the value, and the beauty of the heart to which it clings; -but those feelings were, nevertheless, strong, ardent, and intense. He believed himself beloved-be was in Elysium. But he did not yet declare the passion that beamed in his eyes. No! he would not yet claim the hand of Camilla Beaufort, for he imagined the time would soon come when he could claim it, not as the inferior or the suppliant, but as the lord of her father's fate.

CHAPTER X.

"Here's something got unought as!"_Knight of Malia.

Two or three nights after his memorable conversation with Robert Beaufort, as Lord Lilburne was undressing he said to his valet,—

- "Dykeman, I am getting well."
- "Indeed, my lord, I never saw your lordship look better."
- "There you lie. I looked better last year—I looked better the year before—and I looked better and hetter every year back to the age of twenty-one! But I'm not talking of looks, no man with money wants looks. I am talking of feelings. I feel better. The gout is almost gone. I have been quiet now for a month—that is a long time—time wasted when, at my age, I have so little time to waste. Besides, as you know, I am very much in love!"
- "In love, my lord? I thought that you told me never to speak of "
 - "Blockhead! what the deuce was the good

of speaking about it when I was wrapped in flamels! I am neter in love when I am ill—who is? I am well now, or nearly so; and I've had things to was me—things to make this place very disagreeable; I shall go to town, and before this day week perhaps, that charming face may enlive a the solitude of Fernside. I shall look to it myself now. I see you're going to say smeething. Spare yourself the trouble! nothing ever gues wrong it I myself take it in hand."

The next dar Lord Lillurne, who, in truth, felt himself uncomfortable and gold in the presence of Vandemont, who had won as much as the guests at Beaufort Court seemed inclined to lose, and who made it the rule of his life to consult his own pleasure and aumsement before any thing else, sent for his post-horses, and informed his boother-in-law of his departure.

"And you leave me alone with this man just when I am convinced that he is the person we suspected! My dear Lilburne, do stay till he goes."

"Impossible! I am between fifty and sixty — every moment is precious at that time of life. Besides, I've said all I can say; rest quiet—act on the defensive—entangle this cursed Vandemont, or Morton, or whoerer he

be, in the mesh of your daughter's channes, and then gest rid of him, not before. This can do no harm, let the matter turn out how it will. Read the papers; and send for Blackwell if you want advise on any new advertisements. I don't see that any thing more is to be done at present. You can write to me: I shall be at Park Lane or Fernside. Take core of yourself. You're a lucky fellow—you never have the gout! Good-br."

And in half an hour Lord Lilburoc was on the mad to London.

The departure of Lilburne was a signal to many others, especially and naturally to those he himselfhod invited. He had not announced to such visitors his intention of going till his carriage was at the door. This might be delicately or entelessness, just as people chose to take it; and how they did take it, Lord Lilburne, much too selfish to be well-bred, did not care a rish. The next day, half at least of the goests were gone; and even Mr. Marsden, who had been specially invited on Arthur's account, announced that he should go after dinner; he always travelled by night—he slept well on the mod—a day was not lost by it.

"And it is so long since you saw Arthur,"

said Mr. Beaufort, in remonstrance, "and I expect him every day."

"Very sorry—best fellow in the world—but the fact is, that I am not very well myself. I want a little sea air; I shall go to Dover or Brighton. But I suppose you will have the house full again about Christmas; in that case, I shall be delighted to repeat my risk."

The fact was that Mr. Marsden, without Lilburne's intellect on the one hand, or vices on the other, was, like that noble sensualist, one of the broken pieces of the great looking glass "Self." He was noticed in society as always haunting the places where Lilburne played at cards, carefully choosing some other table, and as excefully betting upon Lilburne's side. The card-tables were now broken up; Vaudemout's superiority in shooting, and the manuer in which he engrossed the talk of the sportsmen, displeased him. He was bored-he wanted to he off-and off he went. Vandemont felt that the time was come for him to depart, too; but Robert Beaufort-who felt in his society the painful fascination of the bird with the boa, who hated to see him there, and dreaded to see him depart, who had not yet extracted all the confirmation of his persuasions that he re-

quired, for Vaudemont easily enough parried the artless questions of Camilla - pressed him to stay with so eager an hospitality, and made Camilla herself falter out, against her will and even against her remonstrances -(she never before had dared to remonstrate with either father or mother),-"Could not you stay a few days longer?"-that Vaudemont was too contented to yield to his own inclinations; and so, for some little time longer, he continued to move before the eyes of Mr. Beaufort - stern, sinister, silent, mysterious -like one of the family pictures stepped down from its frame. Vandemont wrote, however, to Fanny, to excuse his delay; and, anxious to bear from her as to her own and Simon's health, hade her direct her letter to his lodging in London (of which he gave her the address), whence, if he still continued to defer his departure, it would be forwarded to him. He did not do this, however, till he had been at Beanfort Court several days after Lilburne's departure, and till, in fact, two days before the eventful one which closed his visit.

The party, now greatly disambled, were at breakfast, when the servant entered, as usual, with the letter-lag. Mr. Beaufort, who was always important and pompous in the small ceremonals of life, unlocked the presons deposit with slow dignity, drew forth the newspapers, which he threw on the table, and which the gentlemen of the party eagerly seized; then, diving out one by one, jerked first a letter to Camilla, next a letter to Vandemont, and thirdly, seized a letter for himself.

"I beg that there may be no erremony, Monsieur de Vandenoont: pray excuse me and follow my example: I see this letter is from my son;" and he broke the seal.

The letter ran thus:-

"Mr Daa Farnes,—Almost as soon as you receive this, I shall be with you. Ill as I am, I can have no peace till I see and consult you. The most startling—the most painful intelligence has just been conveyed to me. It is like a dream! It is of a nature not to bear any but personal communication.

"Your affectionate Son,

" ARTHUR BEAUFORT.

Balen.

"P.S.—This will go by the same packet-boat that I shall take myself, and can only reach you a few hours before Larrive."

Mr. Beaufort's trembling hand dropped the

letter-he grasped the elbow of the chair to save him from falling. It was clear the same visitor who had persecuted himself had now sought his son. He grew sick, his son might have heard the witness-might be convinced. His son himself now appeared to him as a foe -for the father dreaded the son's honour! He glanced furtively round the table, till his eye rested on Vandemont, and his terror was redoubled, for Vaudemont's face, usually so calm, was animated to an extraordinary degree, as he now lifted it from the letter he had just read, Their eyes met. Robert Beaufort looked on him as a prisoner at the bar looks on the acensing counsel, when he first commences his harangue.

- "Mr. Beanfort," said the goest, "the letter you have given me summors me to London on important business, and immediately. Softer me to send for horses at your earliest convenience."
- "What's the matter?" said the feeble and seldom-beard voice of Mrs. Beaufort. "What's the matter, Robert?—is Arthur coming?"
- "He comes to-day," said the father, with a deep sigh; and Vandemont, at that moment rising from his hall-flushed breakfast, with a bow that included the group, and with

a glance that lingered on Carrilla, as she hent over her own unopened letter, (a letter from Winandermere, the seal of which she dared not yet break), quitted the room. He hastened to his own chamber, and strode to and fro with a stately step—the step of the Moster—then, taking forth the letter, he again lurried over its contents. They ran thus:—

"Dean Sin,—At last the missing witness lies applied to me. He proves to be, as you conjectured, the same person who had called on Mr. Roger Morton; but as there are some einemastances on which I wish to take your instructions without a moment's delay, I shall leave London by the mail, and wait you at D——(at the principal inn), which is, I understand, twenty miles, on the highword, from Beamfort Court.

"I have the honour to be, Sir, yours, &c.,
"Jour Region.

" Even Street."

Vaudement was yet lost in the emotions that this letter aroused, when they came to aumonace that his chaise was arrived. As he went down the stairs he met Camilla, who was on the way to her own room. "Miss Beaufort," said he, in a low and tremilions roice, "in wishing you farewell I may not now say more. I leave you, and, strange to say, I do not regret it, for I go upon an errand that may entitle me to return again, and speak those thoughts which are inpormost in my soul, even at this moment."

He raised her hand to his lips as he spoke, and at that moment Mr. Beauford looked from the door of his own room, and cried "Camilla." She was too glod to escape. Philip gazed after her light form for an instant, and then hurried down the stairs.

CHAPTER XI.

"Longueville.—What! are you married, Benafort!

Benafort.—Ay, on fast
As words, and bands, and benets, and priest,
Coold make us."

BEAUTONE AND FERTORER: Noble Gentlemen.

Is the parlour of the inn at D—sat Mr.
John Barlow. He had just finished his breakfirst, and was writing letters and looking over
papers connected with his various business—
letween the intervals in his progress through a
joint of sherry—when the door was thrown
open, and a gentleman entered abruptly.

"Mr. Beaufort," said the lawyer, rising,—
"Mr. Philip Beaufort—for such I now feel
you are by right—though," he added, with his
usual formal and quiet smile, "not yet by law;
and much—very much, remains to be done
to make the law and the right the same;—I
congratulate you on having something at last
to work on. I had begun to despair of finding
up our witness, after a month's advertising;

and had commenced other investigations, of which I will speak to you presently, when yesterday, on my return to town from an errand on your business, I had the pleasure of a visit from William Smith himself.-My dear sir, do not yet be too sanguine.—It seems that this poor fellow, having known misfortune, was in America when the first fruitless inquiries were made. Long after this he returned to the colony, and there met with a brother, who, as I drew from him, was a convict. He helped the brother to escape. They both came to England. William learned from a distant relation, who lent him some little money, of the inquiry that had been set on foot for him: eonsulted his brother, who desired him to leave all to his management. The brother afterwards assured him that you and Mr. Sidney were both dead; and it seems (for the witness is simple enough to allow me to extort all), he then went to Mr. Beaufort, to hold out the threat of a lawsuit, and to offer the sale of the evidence yet existing---"

[&]quot;And Mr. Beaufort?"

[&]quot;I am happy to say, seems to have spurmed the offer. Meanwhile William, meredulous of his brother's report, proceeded to N—, —learned nothing from Mr. Morton, met his

brother again—and the brother (coolessing that he had decired him in the assertion that you and your brother were dead) told him that he had known you in earlier life, and set out to Paris to seek you—"

"Known me?-To Paris?"

" More of this presently. William returned to town, living hardly and penuriously on the little his brother bestowed on him, too melancholy and too poor for the luxury of a newspaper, and never saw our advertisement, till, as luck would have it, his money was out; he had heard nothing further of his brother, and he went for new assistance to the same relation who had before aided him. This relation, to his surprise, received the poor man very kindly, lent him what he wanted, and then asked him if he had not seen our advertis ment. The newspaper shewn him contained both the advertisements - that relating to Mr. Morton's visitor, that containing his own name. He coupled them both togethercalled on me at once. I was from town on your business. He returned to his own home. The next morning (yesterday morning) came a letter from his brother, which I obtained from him at last, and with promises that no harm should happen to the writer on account of it." Vandemont took the letter and read as follows:—

"Draw William,—Nogo shoot the youngster I went after: all researches in vane. Paris derelish expensive. Never mind, I have sene the other—the young B—; different sort of fellow from his father—very ill—frightened out of his wits—will go off to the governor take me with him as far as Ballone. I think we shall settel it now. Mind as I saide before, don't put your foot in it. I send you a Nap in the sele—all I can spare.

"Yours.

" JEREMIAH SMITH.

"Direct to me, Monsieur Smith — always a safe name—Ship Inn, Bullone."

"Jeremiah-Smith-Jeremiah!"

"Do you know the name, then?" said Mr. Barlow. "Well; the poor man owns that he was frightened at his brother—that be wished to do what is right—that he feared his brother would not let him—that your father was very kind to him—and so he come off at once to me; and I was very lockily at home to assure him that the heir was alive and prepared to assert his rights. Now then, Mr. Beaufort, we have the witness, but will that soffice as? I

fear not. Will the jury believe him with no other testimony at his back? Consider!— When he was gone, I put myself in communieation with some officers at Box Street about this brother of his—a most notorious character, commonly celled in the police slang Dusking Jerne—"

- "Ah! Well, proceed!"
- "Your one witness, then, is a very poor, penniless man—his brother a rogue, a convict: this witness, too, is the most timod, floctuating, irresolute fellow I ever saw: I should tremble for his testimony against a sharp, bullying lawyer. And that, sir, is all at present we have to book to."
- "I see—I see. It is dangerous—it is hazardous. But truth is truth; justice—justice! I will run the risk."
- "Pardon me, if I ask, did you ever know this brother?—were you ever absolutely acquainted with him?—in the same house?"
- "Many years since—years of early hardship and trial—I was acquainted with him what then?"
- "I am sorry to hear it," and the lawyer looked grave. "Do you not see that if this witness is browheat—is disbeliered, and if it can be shewn that you, the elaimant, was—

forgive my saying it—infinate with a brother of such a character, why the whole thing might be made to look like perjury and conspiracy. If we stop here, it is an ngly business!"

"And is this all you have to say to me? The winess is found—the only surviving winess—the only proof I ever shall or ever can obtain, and you seek to terrify me—me too—from using the means for redress Providence itself voochsedes me; —Sir, I will not hearyor!"

"Mr. Beaufort, you are impatient-it is natural. But if we go to law-that is, should I have any thing to do with it, wait-wait till your case is good. And hear me yet. This is not the only proof-this is not the only witness: you forget that there was an examined copy of the register; we may yet find that copy, and the person who copied it may yet be alive to attest it. Occupied with this thought and weary of waiting the result of our advertisement, I resolved to go into the neighbourhood of Fernside: luckily, there was a gentleman's seat to be sold in the village. I made the survey of this place my apparent business. After going over the house, I appeared anxious to see how far some alterations could he made-alterations to render it more like Lord Lilburne's villa. This led me to request a sight of that villa-a crown to the housekeeper got me admittance. The housekeeper had lived with your father, and been retained by his lordship. I soon, therefore, knew which were the rooms the late Mr. Beaufort had principally occupied; shewn into his study, where it was probable he would keep his papers; I inquired if it were the same furniture (which seemed likely enough from its age and fashion) as in your father's time: it was so; Lord Lilburne had bought the house just as it stood, and, save a few additions in the drawing-room, the general equipment of the villa remained unaltered. You look impatient!-I'm coming to the point. My eye fell upon an old-fashioned bureau-"

"But we searched every drawer in that bureau."

"Any secret drawers?"

"Secret drawers! No! there were no secret drawers that I ever heard of!"

Mr. Barlow rubbed his hands and finished his pint before he proceeded,—

"I was struck with that bureau; for my father had had one like it. It is not English —it is of Dutch manufacture."

"Yes, I have heard that my father bought it at a sale, three or four years after his marriage."

" I heard this from the housekeeper, who was

flattered by my admiring it. I could not find out from her at what sale it had been purchased, but it was in the neighbourhood she was sure. I had now a date to go upon; I learned, by careless inquiries, what sales near Fernside had taken place in a certain year. A gentleman had died at that date, whose furniture was sold by auction. With great difficulty, I found that his widow was still alive, living far up the country: I paid her a visit; and, not to fatigue you with too long an account, I have only to say, that she not only assured me that she perfeetly remembered the burean, but that it had secret drawers and wells, very curiously contrived; nay, she shewed me the very catalogue in which the said receptacles are noticed in eapitals, to arrest the eye of the bidder, and increase the price of the bidding. That your father should never have revealed where he stowed this document is natural enough, during the life of his uncle; his own life was not spared long enough to give him much opportunity to explain afterwards, but I feel perfectly persuaded in my own mind-that unless Mr. Robert Beaufort discovered that paper amongst the others he examined-in one of those drawers will be found all we want to substantiate your claims. This is the more likely from your father never mentioning, even to your mother apparently, the secret receptacles in the burean. Why else such mystery? The probability is that he received the document either just before or at the time he purchased the bureau, or that he bought it for that very purpose: - and, having once deposited the paper in a place he deemed secure from curiosity -- accident, carelessness, policy, perhaps, rather shame itself (pardon me); for the doubt of your mother's discretion, that his secresy seemed to imply, kept him from ever alluding to the circumstance, even when the intimacy of after-years made him more assured of your mother's self-sacrificing devotion to his interests. At his uncle's death he thought to repair all!"

"And how, if that be true—if that Heaven which has delivered me hitherto from so many dangers, has, in the very secrety of my poor father, saved my birthright from the gripe of the usurper,—how, I say, is—"

"The buren to pass into our passesson!
That is the difficulty. But we must contrive it smeltow, if all else fail as; meanwhile, as I now feel sure that there has been a copy of that register made, I wish to know whether I should not immediately cross the country into Wales, and see if I can find any person in the neighbourhood of A * * * who did examine

the copy taken; for, mark you, the said copy is only of importance as leading us to the testimony of the actual witness who took it."

"Sir," soid Vandemont, heartily shaking Mr. Barlow by the hand, "forgive my first petulance. I see in you the very man I desired and wanted —your acuteouss surprises and encourages me. Go to Wales, and God speed you!"

"Very well!—in five minutes I shall be off.
Meanwhile, see the winess yourself; the sight of
his benefactor's son will do more to keep him
steady than any thing else. There's his address, and take eare not to give him money.
And now I will order my chaise—the matter
hegins to look worth expense. Oh! I forgot
to say that Monsieur Lianourt called on me
yesterday about his own affairs. He wishes
much to consult you. I told him you would
probably he this evening in town, and he said
he would wait you at your lodging."

"Yes—I will lose not a moment in going to London and visiting our witness. And he saw my mother at the altar!— My poor mother—Ah, how could my father have doubted her!" and, as he spoke, he blushed for the first time with shame, at that father's memory. He could not yet encoeive that one so frank, one usually so bold and open, could for years have preserved from the woman who had sacrificed

all to him, a secret to her so important! That was, in fact, the only blot on his father's honour—a fool and a grave blot it was.—
Heavily had the punishment fallen on those whom the father had loved best! Alsa, Philip had not yet learned what terrible corrupters are the Hope and the Fear of immense Wealth—av, even in men reputed the most honourable, if they have been reared and pampered in the helief that wealth is the Arch blessing of hid!
Rightly considered, in Philip Beautor's solitary meanness lay the wast moral of this world's dankest truth!

Mr. Barlow was gone. Philip was about to enter his own chaise, when a dormense-andfour drove up to the inn-door to change horses. A young man was reclining, at his length, in the carriage, wrapped in cloaks, and with a gliastly paleness—the paleness of long and deep disease-upon his cheeks. He turned his dim ere with, perhaps, a glance of the sick man's envy on that strong and athletic form, majestic with health and vigour, as it stood beside the more hamble vehicle. Philip did not, however, notice the new arrival; he sprang into the chaise, it rattled on, and thus, unconsciously, Arthur Beaufort and his cousin had sgain met! To which was now the Night -to which the Morning?

CHAPTER XII.

" Bakan. Let my men guard the walls.

Spana. And mine the temple."—The foliand Princess.

Watte this eventfally the days and the weeks had passed for Philip, no less eventfally, so far as the inner life is concerned, had they glided away for Forny. She had faested in quiet and delighted thought on the consciousness that she was improving—that she was growing worthier of him—that he would perceive it on his return. Her manner was more thoughtful, more collected—less childish, in short, than it had been. And yet, with all the stir and flutter of the anoseed intellect, the charm of her strange innocence was not scared away. She rejuiced in the ancient liberty she had regained of going out and coming back when she pleased; and as the weather was

too cold ever to tempt Simon from his fireside, except, perhaps, for half-an-hour in the forenoon, so, the hours of dusk, when he least missed her, were those which she chiefly appropriated for stealing away to the good schoolmistress, and growing wiser and wiser every day in the ways of God and the learning of His creatures. The schoolmistress was not a brilliant woman. Nor was it accomplishments of which Fanny stood in need, so much as the opening of her thoughts and mind by profitable books and rational conversation. Beautiful as were all her natural feelings, the schoolmistress had now little difficulty in educating feelings up to the dignity of principles.

At last, hitherto patient under the absence of one never absent from her heart, Fanny received from him the letter he had addressed to her two days before he quitted Beaufort Court;—another letter—a second letter—a letter to ezewse himself for not coming before—a letter that gave her an address, that asked for a reply. It was a morning of unequalled delight, approaching to transport. And then the excitement of answering it—the pride of shering how she was improved, what an excellent hand she now wrote! She

shut herself up in her room: she did not go out that day. She placed the paper hefore her, and, to her astonishment, all that she had to say vanished from her mind at once. How was she even to begin? She had always hitherto called him "Brother." Ever since her conversation with Sarah, she felt that she could not call him that name again for the world-no, never! But what should she call him-what could she call him? He signed himself "Philip." She knew that was his name. She thought it a musical name to utter, but to write it! - No! some instinct she could not account for seemed to whisper that it was improper-presumptuous, to call him "Dear Philip." Had Burns's songs—the songs that unthinkingly he had put into her hand, and told her to read - songs that comprise the most beautiful love-poems in the world-had they helped to teach her some of the secrets of her own heart? And had timidity come with knowledge? Who shall say - who guess what passed within her? Nor did Fanny herself, perhaps, know her own feelings: but write the words "Dear Philip," she could not. And the whole of that day, though she thought of nothing else, she could not even get through the first line to her satisfaction. The next morning she sat down again. It would be so unkind if she did not answer immediately: she must answer. She placed his letter before her—she resolutely began. But copy after copy was made and torn. And Simon wanted her—and Sarah wanted her—and there were hills to be paid; and dinner was over before her task was really began. But after dinner she began in good earnest.

"How kind in you to write to me" (the difficulty of any name was dispensed with by adopting none), "and to wish to know about my dear grandfather! He is much the same, but hardly ever walks out now, and I have had a good deal of time to myself. I think something will surprise you, and make you smile, as you used to do at first, when you come back. You must not be angry with me that I have gone out by myself very often-every day, indeed. I have been so safe. Nobody has ever offered toberadeagain to Fanay" (the word 'Fanay' was here carefully scratched out with a penknife, and we substituted). "But you shall know all when you come. And are you sure you are well-quite-quite well? Do you never have the headachs you complained of sometimes? Do say this! Do you walk out—every day? Is there any pretty churchyard near you now? Whom do you walk with?

"I have been so happy in putting the flowers on the two graves. But I still give yours the pretriest, though the other is so dear to me. I feel sad when I come to the last, but not when I look at the one I have looked at so long. Oh, how good you were! But you don't like me to thank you."

"This is very stopid!" cried Fanny, suddenly throwing down her pen; "and I don't think I am improved at all;" and she half cried with resition. Suddenly a bright idea crossed her. In the little parlour where the schoolmistress privately received her, she had seen among the books, and thought at the time how useful it might be to her if ever she bad to write to Philip, a little volume entitled, "The Complete Letter-Writer." She knew by the title-rage that it contained models for every description of letter-no doubt it would contain the precise thing that would suit the present occasion. She started up at the notion. She would go-she could be back to finish the letter (if she paid sixpence for it) before post-time. She put on her bonnet -left the letter, in her haste, open on the table—and, just looking into the parbur in her way to the street-door, to contince herself that Simon was asleep, and the wireguard was on the fire, she hurried to the kind schoolmistress.

One of the fogs that in antumn gather sullenly over London and its suburbs covered the declining day with premoture dimness. It grew darker and darker as she proceeded, but she reached the house in safety. She spent a quarter of an hour in timidly consulting her friend about all kind of letters except the identical one that she intended to write, and having had it strongly impressed on her mind that if the letter was to a gentlewan at all gentrel, she ought to begin "Dear Sir," and end with, "I have the bonone to remain;" and that he would be everlastingly offended if she did not in the address affix "Esquire" to his name (that was a great discovery), -she carried off the precious volume, and quitted the house. There was a wall that, bounding the demesnes of the school, ran for some short distance into the main street. The increasing fog, here, faintly struggled against the glimmer of a single lamp at some little distance. Just in this spot, her eve was caught by a dark object in the road, which she could scarcely perceive to be a carriage,

when her hand was seized, and a voice said in her ear,-

"Ah! you will not be so cruel to me, I hope, as you were to my messenger! I have come myself for you."

She turned in great alarm, but the darkness prevented her recognising the face of him who thus accosted her.

"Let me go!" she cried,—"let me go!"
"Hush! hush! No-no! Come with me,
You shall have a house—earriage—servants!
You shall wear silk gowns and jewels! You
shall be a great lady!"

As these various temptatous succeeded in rapid course each new struggle of Fanay, a voice from the conth-bax said, in a low tone,—
"Take care, my lord, I see somebody coming—perhaps the policeman!"

Fanny heard the caution, and screamed for rescue.

"Is it so?" muttered the molester. And sublenly Enony felt her voice checked—her head mantled—her light form lifted from the ground. She chang—she struggled—it was in vaim. It was the affair of a moment: she felt berself horne into the carriage—the door closed—the strunger was by her side, and his voice said,— "Drive on, Dykeman. Fast! fast!"

Two or three minutes, which seemed to her terror as ages, clapsed, when the gag and the manile were gently removed, and the same voice (she still could not see her companion) said, in a very mild tone,—

"Do not alarm yourself; there is no cause, — indeed there is not. I would not have adopted this plan had there been any other—any gentler one. But I could not call at your own house—I knew no other where to meet you. This was the only course left to me—indeed it was. I made myself acquainted with your movements. Do not blame me, then, for prying into your footsteps. I watched for you all last night—you did not come out. I was in despair. At last I find you. Do not be so terrified: I will not even touch your hand if you do not wish it."

As he spoke, however, he attempted to touch it, and was repulsed with an energy that rather disconcerted him. The poor girl recoiled from him into the farthest corner of that prison in specelales horror—in the darkest confusion of ideas. She did not weep—she did not sobbut her trembling seemed to shake the very carriage. The man continued to address, to expesibility, to pray, to scothe. Ilis manner

was respectful. His protestations that he would not harm her for the world were endless.

"Only just see the home I can give youfor two days—for one day. Only just hear how rich I can make you and your grandfuther, and then, if you wish to leave me, you shall."

More—much more, to this effect, did he continue to pour forth, without extracting any sound from Fanny but gasps as for breath, and now and then a low murmor,—

"Let me go—let me go! My grandfather —my blind grandfather!"

And finally tears came to her relief, and she sobbed with a passion that alarmed, and perhaps even touched, her companion, cruical and icy as he was. Meanvhile the carriage seemed to fiy. Fast as two horses, thoroughbred, and almost at full speed, could go, they were wairfed along, till about an hour, or even less, from the time in which she had been thus captured, the carriage stopped.

"Are we here already?" said the man, putting his head out of the window. "Do then as I told you. Not to the front door—to my study."

In two minutes more the carriage halted

again before a building, which looked white and ghostlike through the mist. The driver dismounted-opened with a latch-key a window-door-entered for a moment to light the candles in a solitary room from a fire that blazed on the hearth - reappeared, and opened the carriage door. It was with a difficulty for which they were scarcely prepared that they were enabled to get Fanny from the carriage. No soft words-no whispered prayers could draw her forth; and it was with no triffing address, for her companion sought to be as gentle as the force necessary to employ would allow, that he disengaged her hands from the window frame -the lining-the cushions-to which they clung, and at last bore her into the house. The driver closed the window again as he retreated, and they were alone. Fanny then cast a wild, scarce conscious glance over the apartment. It was small and simply furnished. Opposite to her was an old-fashioned bureau, over which was the portrait of a female in the bloom of life-a face so fair, a brow so caudid, an ere so pure, a lip so rich in youth and joy-that Fanny felt comforted, felt as if some living protectress were there, as her gaze rested on the features. The walls were hung

with prints of horses and hunts, and the draperies were of a gay and lively, but somerclat faded, chintz. The fire burned bright and merrily; a table, spread as for dinner, was drawn near it. To any other eye but hers the place would have seemed a picture of English comfort. At last her looks rested on her companion. He had thrown himself, with a long sigh, partly of fatigue, partly of satisfaction, on one of the chairs, and was contemplating her as she thus stood and gazed, with an expression of mingled curiosity and admiration: she recognised at once her first, her only persecutor. She recoiled, and covered her face with her hands. The man approached her:-

"Do not hate me, Fanny,—do not turn away. Believe me, though I have acted this violently, here all violence will cease. I love you, but I will not be satisfied till you love me is return. I am not young, and I om not handsome, but I am rich and great, and I can make those whom I love happy,—so happy, Fanny!"

But Fanny had turned away, and was now busily employed in trying to reopen the door at which she had entered. Failing in this, she sublents darted away, opened the inner door, and rashed into the passage with a loud cry. Her persecutor stifled an eath, and sprung after and arrested her. He now spoke sternly, and with a smile and a frown at once:—

"This is folly;—come back, or you will repent it! I have promised you, as a gentleman—as a nobleman, if you know what that is, to respect you. But neither will I myself be trified with nor insulted. There must be no screams!"

His look and his voice awed Fanny in spite of her bewilderment and her loathing, and she suffered herself passively to be drawn into the room. He closed and balted the door. She threw herself on the ground in one corner, and moaned low but piteously. He looked at her musingly for some moments, as he stood by the fire, and at last went to the door, opened it, and called "Harriet" in a low voice. Presently a young woman, of about thirty, appeared, neatly but plainly dressed, and of a countenance that, if not very winning, might certainly be called very handsome. He drew her aside for a few moments, and a whispered conference was exchanged. He then walked gravely up to Fanny:-

"My young friend," said he, "I see my presence is too much for you this erening. This young woman will attend you - will get you all you want. She can tell you, too, that I am not the terrible sort of person you seem to suppose. I shall see you to-morrow." So saving, he turned on his heel and walked out.

Famy felt sometting like liberty — someting like joy, again. She rose, and looked so plendingly, so earnestly, so intently into the woman's face, that Harriet turned away her bold eyes abashed; and at this moment Dykeman himself looked into the room.

"You are to bring us in dinner here yourself, uncle; and then go to my lord in the drawing-room."

Dykeman looked pleased, and vanished.

Then Harriet came up and took Fanny's band,
and said kindly,—

"Don't be frightened. I assure you, balf the girls in London would give I don't know what to be in your place. My lord never will force you to do any thing you don't like—it's not his way; and he's the kindest and best man,—and so rich; he does not know what to do with his money!"

To all this Fanny made but one answer, -

she threw herself suddenly upon the woman's breast, and sobbed out,—

"My grandither is blind, he cannot do without me—he will die—die. Have you nobody you love, too! Let me go—let me out! What can they want with me!—I never did havm to any one."

"And no one will harm you; —I swear it!" said Harriet, earnestly. "I see you don't know my lord. But here's the dinner, come and take a lift of something, and a glass of wine. Now go, uncle, we don't want you."

Fanny could not touch any time encept agiass of water, and that nearly choked her. But at last, as she recovered her senses, the absence of her termenter—the presence of a women—the soleum assumaces of Harriet that if she did not like to stay there after a day or two she should go lock, tranquillised her in some measure. She did not heed the artinl and lengthened calogiums that the she-tempter then proceeded to pour furth upon the virtues, and the love, and the generosity, and, above all, the money, of my lord. She only kept repeating to herself, "I shall go back in a day or two." At length Harriet, having attend drank as much as she could by her single self, and growing

wearied with efforts from which so little resulted, proposed to Fanny to retire to rest. She opened a door to the right of the fireplace, and lighted her up a winding staircase to a pretty and comfortable chamber, where she offered to help her to undress. Fanny's complete innocence, and her utter ignorance of the precise nature of the danger that awaited her, though she fancied it must be very great and very awfal, prereated her quite comprehending all that Harriet meant to convey by her solemn assurances that she should not be disturbed. But she understood, at least, that she was not to see her hateful gaoler till the next morning; and when Harriet, wishing her "good night," shewed her a bolt to her door, she was less terrified at the thought of being alone in that strange place. She listened till Harriet's footsteps had died awar, and then, with a beating heart, tried to open the door; it was locked from without. She sighed heavily. The window!-alas! when she had removed the shutter, there was another one barred from without, which precluded all hope there; she had no help for it but to bolt her door, stand forlorn and amazed at her own condition, and, at last, falling on her

knees to pray, in her own simple fashion, which since her recent visits to the schoolmistress had become more intelligent and earnest, to Him from whom no bolts and no bars can enclude the voice of the human heart.

CHAPTER XIII.

" In the compass docume inclinate recombit." Lincon.

LORD LILBURNE, seated before a tray in the drawing room, was finishing his own solitary dinner, and Dykeman was standing close bebind him, nervous and agitated. The confidence of many years between the master and the servant - the peculiar mind of Lilburne, which excluded him from all friendship with his own equals—had established between the two the kind of intimacy so common with the noble and the valet of the old French régime; and indeed in much, Lilburne more resembled the men of that day and land, than he did the nobler and statelier being which belongs to our own. But to the end of time, whatever is at once victous, polished, and intellectual, will have a common likeness.

"But,my lord," said Dykeman, "just relief. This gid is so well known in the place; she will be sure to be missed; and if any violence is done to her, it's a capital crime, my lord—a capital erione. I know they can't hing a great lord like you, but all concerned in it may—" Lord Lilburne interrupted the speaker by— "Gire me some wine, and hold your tongue!" Then, when he had emptied his glass, be drew himself nearer to the fire, warmed his hands, mused a moment, and turned round to his confident:—

" Dykeman," said he, " though you're an ass and a coward, and you don't descrive that I should be so condescending, I will relieve your fears at once. I know the law better than you can, for my whole life has been spent in doing exactly as I please without ever putting myself in the power of LAW, which interferes with the pleasures of other men. You are right in saving violence would be a capital crime. Now, the difference between vice and crime is this: Vice is what parsons write sermons against, - Crime is what we make laws against. I never committed a crime in all my life, - at an age between fifty and sixty I am not going to begin. Vices are safe things; I may have my views like other men: but crimes are dangerous things-illegal things -things to be carefully avoided. Look you," (and here the speaker, fixing his puzzled listener with his eye, broke into a grin of sublime mockery), "let me suppose you to be the World -- that cringing valet of valets the World! I should say to you this, - 'My dear World, you and I understand each other well, - we are made for each other, - I never come in your way, nor you in mine. If I get drunk every day in my own room, that's vice, you can't touch me; if I take an extra glass for the first time in my life, and knock down the watchman, that's a crime which, if I am rich, costs me one pound-perhaps five pounds; if I am poor, sends me to the tread-mill. If I break the hearts of five hundred old fathers, by buying with gold or flattery the embraces of five bundred young daughters, that's vice,your servant, Mr. World! If one termagant wench scratches my face, makes a noise, and goes brazen-faced to the Old Bailey to swear to her shame, why, that's crime, and my friend, Mr. World, pulls a hemp-rope out of his pocket." Now, do you understand? Yes, I repeat," he added, with a change of voice, "I never committed a crime in my life, - I have never even been accused of one,-never had an action of crim. con. - of seduction, against me. I know how to manage such matters better. I was forced to carry off this girl, because I had no other means of courting her. To court her

is all I mean to do now. I am perfectly aware that an action for violence, as you call it, would be the more disagreeable, because of the very weakness of intellect which the girl is said to possess, and of which report I don't believe a word. I shall, most certainly, avoid every the remotest appearance that could be so construed. It is for that reason that no one in the house shall attend the girl except yourself and your niece. Your niece I can depend on, I know; I have been kind to her; I have got her a good husband; I shall get her husband a good place; - I shall be godfather to her first child. To be sure, the other servants will know there's a lady in the house, but to that they are accustomed: I don't set up for a Joseph. They need know no more, unless you choose to blab it out. Well, then, supposing that at the end of a few days, more or less, without any rudeness on my part, a young woman, after seeing a few jewels, and fine dresses, and a pretty house, and being made very comfortable, and being convinced that her grandfather shall be taken care of without her slaving herself to death, chooses of her own accord to live with me, where's the crime, and who can interfere with it?"

"Certainly, my lord, that alters the ease,"

said Dykeman, considerably relieved. "But still," he added, anxiously, "if the inquiry is made,—if before all this is settled it is found out where she is?"

"Why then no harm will be done - no violence will be committed. Her grandfather, drivelling and a miser, you say, - can be appeased by a little money, and it will be nobody's business, and no case can be made of it. Tush! man! I always look before I leap! People in this world are not so charitable as you suppose, What more natural than that a poor and pretty girl-not as wise as Queen Elizabeth-should be tempted to pay a visit to a rich lover! All they can say of the lover is, that he is a very gay man or a very bad man, and that's saying nothing new of me. But I don't think it will be found out .- Just get me that stool; this has been a very troublesome piece of husiness-rather tired me,-l am not so young as I was. Yes, Dykeman, something which that Frenchman Vandemont, or Vaut-rien, or whatever his name is, said to me once, has a certain degree of troth. I felt it in the last fit of the gout, when my pretty niece was smoothing my pillows. A nurse, as we grow older, may be of use to one. I wish to make this girl like me or be grateful to me. I am meditating a

longer and more serious attachment than usual,
-- a companion!"

"A companion, my lord, in that poor creature!—so ignorant—so nuclucated!"

"So much the better. This world pells upon me," said Lilberne, almost gloomly, "I grow sick of the miserable quackeries—of the piteous conceits that men, women, and ehildren, call 'knowledge.' I wish to catch a glimpse of nature before I die. This creature interests me, and that is something in this tife. Clear those things war, and heare me."

"Ay!" muttered Lilburne, as he bent over the fire alone -" when I first heard that that girl was the grandaughter of Simon Gawtrey -and, therefore, the child of the man whom I am to thank that I am a cripple-I felt as if love to her were a part of that hate which I owe to him-a segment in the circle of my vengrance. But now, poor child! I forget all this. I feel for her, not passion, but what I never felt before-affection. I feel that if I had such a child, I could understand what men mean when they talk of the tenderness of a father. I have not one impure thought for that cirl-not one. But I would give thousands if she could love me. Strange!-strange! -in all this I do not recognize myself!"

Lord Lilburge retired to rest betimes that night; he slept sound; rose refreshed at an earlier hour than usual; and what he considered a fit of vapours of the previous night was passed away. He looked with eagerness to an interview with Fanny. Proud of his intellect, pleased in any of those sinister exercises of it, which the code and habits of his life so long permitted to him, he regarded the conquest of his fair adversary with the interest of a scientific game. Harriet went to Fanny's room to prepare her to receive her host; and Lord Lilburne now resolved to make his own visit the less nawelcome, by reserving for his especial gift some showy, if not valuable, trinkets, which for similar purposes never failed the depositories of the villa he had purchased for his pleasures. He recollected that these gengans were placed in the bureau in the study; in which, as having a lock of foreign and intricate workmanship, he usually kept whatever might tempt copidity in those frequent absences when the house was left guarded but by two women servants. Finding that Fanny had not yet quitted her own chamber, while Harriet went up to attend and reason with her, he himself limped into the study below, unlocked the bureau, and was scareling in the drawers, when he

heard the voice of Fanny above, raised a little as if in remonstrance or entreaty; and he paused to listen. He could not, however, distinguish what was said; and in the meanwhile, without attending much to what he was about, his hands were still employed in opening and shutting the drawers, passing through the pigeon-holes, and feeling for a topaz brooch, which he thought could not fail of pleasing the unsophisticated eves of Fanny. One of the recesses was deeper than the rest; he thought the brooch was there; he stretched his hand into the recess; and, as the room was partially darkened by the lower shutters from without being still unclosed to prevent any attempted escape of his captive, he had only the sense of touch to depend on; not finding the brooch, he stretched on till he came to the extremity of the recess, and was suddenly sensible of a sharp pain; the flesh seemed caught, as in a trap; he drew back his finger, with sudden force and a halfsuppressed exclamation, and he perceived the bottom or floor of the pigeon-hole recede, as if sliding back. His enriosity was aroused; he again felt, warily and cantiously, and discovered a very slight inequality and roughness at the extremity of the recess. He was aware instantly that there was some secret spring; he presed with some force on the spot, and he felt the heard give way; he pushed it back towards him, and it slid subdealy with a whirring noise, and left a carriey below exposed to his sight. He peered in, and drew forth a paper; he opened it at first carelessly, for he was still trying to listen to Fanny. His eye ran rapully over a few prelimitary lines, fill it rested on what follows:—

"Marriage. The year 18-.

" No. 83, page 21.

"Philip Beaufort, of this parish of A—, and Cutherine Morton, of the parish of St. Botolph, Aldgate, London, were married in this church by lanns, this 19th day of November, in the year one thousand eight hundred and —, *by me.

CALEB PRICE, Vicar.

"This marriage was solemnised between us,
PHILIP BEAUTORT.
CATHERINE MORTON.

"In the presence of DAVID APREZCE,
WILLIAM SMITH.

This is according to the form customary at the date at which the enjoy was made. There has since been an alteration.

"The above is a true copy, taken from the registry of marriages, in A---- parish, this 19th day of March, 18--, by me,

MORGAN JONES, Curate of C--."

Lord Lilburne again cast his eye over the lines prefixed to this startling document, which, being those written at Caleb's desire by Mr. Jones to Philip Beaufort, we need not here transcribe to the reader.* At that instant Harriet descended the stairs and came into the room; she event up on into to Lilburne, and whispered,—

"She is coming down, I think; she does not know you are here."

"Very well—go," said Lord Lilburne. And scarce had Harriet left the room, when a carriage drove furiously to the door, and Robert Beaufort rashed into the study.

* See Vol. I. page 31.

CHAPTER XIV.

" Gooe, and none know it.

How now 1—What zers, what lopes and steps discovered !"

Bearwart and Figure 2: The Pilgrim.

WHEN Philip arrived at his lodgings in town it was very late, but he still found Liancourt waiting the chance of his arrival. The Frenchman was full of his own schemes and projects: He was a man of high repute and connexions, negotiations for his recall to Paris had been entered into; he was divided between a Quixotic loyalty and a rational prodence; he brought his doubts to Vandemont. Occupied as he was with thoughts of so important and personal a nature, Philip could yet listen patiently to his friend, and weigh with him the pros and cons. And after having mutually agreed that loyalty and prudence would both be best consulted by waiting a little, to see if the nation, as the Carlists yet fondly trusted, would soon, after its first fever, offer once more the throne and the purple to the descendant of St. Louis, Liancourt, as he lighted his cigar to walk home, said,—"A thousand thanks to you, my dear friend; and how have you enjoyed yourself in your visit? I are not surprised or jealous that Lilburne did not invite me, as I do not play at eards, and as I have said some sharp things to him."

"I fincy I stall have the same disqualifications for another invitation," said Vandemont, with a serier smile. "I may have much to disclose to you in a few days. At present my news is still unripe. And have you seen any thing of Lilburne; be left us some days since. Is he in London!"

"Yes; I was riding with our friend Heari, who wished to try a new horse off the stones, a little way into the country vesterday. We went through ***** and H——. Pretty places, those. Do you know them?"

"Yes; 1 know H---."

"And just at dusk, as we'vere sparring back to town, whom should I see walking on the path of the highroad but Lord Lilburne himself!

I could hardly believe my eyes. I stopped, and, after asking him about you, I could not help expressing my surprise to see him on foot at such a place. You know the man's sneer.

'A Frenchman so gallant as Monsieur de Liancourt,' said he, 'need not be surprised at

much greater miracles; the iron moves to the magnet: I have a little adventure here. Pardon me, if I ask youto ride on. Of course I wished him good day; and a little further up the road I saw a dark plain chariot—no coronet—no arms—no footman—only the man on the box, but the benty of the horses assured me it must belong to Lilburne. Can you conceive such absurdity in a man of that age—and a very clever fellow, too? Yet, how is it that one does not ridicale it in Lilburne, as one would in another man between fifty and sixty?"

"Because one does not ridicale,—one loathes
—lim."

"No; that's not it. The fact is, that one can't fancy Lilburne old. His manner is young his eye's young. I never saw any one with so much violity. 'The bad heart and the good digestion'—the twin secrets for wearing well, els!"

"Where did you meet him—not near H—-?"

"Yes—close by. Why?—have you any adventure there, too? Nay, forgive me—it was but a jest. Good night!"

Vaudemont fell into an uneasy reverie; he could not divine exactly why he should be alarmed; but he was alarmed at Lilburne heing in the neighbourhood of H-. It was the foot of the profane violating the sanctuary. An undefined thrill shot through him, as his mind coupled together the associations of Lilburne and Fauny; but there was no ground for forebodings. Fanny did not stir out alone. An adventure, too-pooh! Lord Lilburne must be awaiting a willing and voluntary appointment, most probably from some one of the fair but decorous frailties in London. Lord Lilburue's more recent conquests were said to be among those of his own rank; saburbs are useful for such assignations. Any other thought was too horrible to be contemplated. He glanced to the clock; it was three in the morning. He would go to H-early-even before he sought out Mr. William Smith, With that resolution, and even his hardy frame worn out by the excitement of the day, he threw hinself on his bed and fell asleen,

He did not wake till near nine; and had just dressed, and harried over his abstemious breakfast, when the servant of the house came to tell him that an old woman, apparently in great actiation, wished to see him. His head was still full of witnesses and lawsints; and be was vagnely expecting some visitor connected with his primary objects, when Sursh broke into the

room. She east a hurried, suspicious look round her, and then, throwing herself on her knees to him, "Oh!" she cried, "if you have taken that poor young thing away, God forgive you. Let her come back again. It shall be all hushed up. Don't ruin her!-don't!-that's a dear, good gentleman!'

"Speak plainly, woman, - what do you mean?" cried Philip, turning pale.

A very few words sufficed for explanation: Fanny's disappearance the previous nightthe alarm of Sarah at her non-return-the apathy of old Simon, who did not comprehend what had happened, and quietly went to bedthe search Sarah had made during half the night-the intelligence she had picked up, that the policeman, going his rounds, had heard a female shriek near the school; but that all he could perceive through the mist was a carriage driving rapidly past him-Sarah's suspicious of Vaudemont confirmed in the morning, when, entering Fanny's room, she perceived the poor girl's unfinished letter with his own—the clue to his address that the latter gave her; -all this, ere she well understood what she herself was talking about, his alarm seized, the reflection of a moment construed: The carriage-Lilburne seen lurking in the neighbourhood the previous day—
the former attempt;—all flashed on him
with an intolerable glare. While Sarah was
yet speaking he rushed from the house—he
flew to Lord Lilburne's, in Park-lane—he composed his manner—he inquired ealmly. His lordship had slept from home—he was, they helieved, at Fernside—Fernside! H—— was on
the direct way to that villa! Searcely ten
minutes had elapsed since he heard the story
ere he was on the road, with such speed as
the promise of a guinea a mile could extract
from the spurs of a young postboy applied to
the flanks of London post-horses.

CHAPTER XV.

"Ex bunili magna ad fastigia rerum Extallic"—Jovesac,

WHEN Harriet had quitted Fanny, the waitingwoman, craftily wishing to lure her into Lilburne's presence, had told her that the room below was empty, and the captive's mind naturally and instantly seized on the thought of escape. After a brief breathing pause, she erept noiselessly down the stairs, and gently opened the door; and at the very instant she did so, Robert Beaufort eatered from the other door: she drew back in terror, when, what was her astonishment in hearing a name uttered that spell-hound her—the last name she could have expected to hear; for Lilburne, the instant he saw Beaufort pale, haggard, agitated, rush into the room, and bang the door after him, could only suppose that something of extraordinary moment had occurred with regard to the dreaded guest, and

eried,—"You come about Vaudemont!—Something has happened about Vaudemont!—about Philip! What is it!—Calm yourself."

Fanny, as the name was thus abruptly uttered, actually thrust her face through the door; but at the sight of a stranger, she drew back, and, all her senses preternaturally quick-ened at that name, while she held the door almost clossed, listened with her whole soul in her ears.

The faces of both the men were turned from her, and her partial entry had not been perceived.

"Yes," said Robert Beautort, leaning his weight, as if ready to sink to the ground, upon Lillourne's shoulder,—"Yes; Vandemont, or Philip, for they are one,—yes, it is about that man I have come to consult you. Arthur has arrived."

"Well?"

"And Arthur has seen the wretch who visited us, and the rascal's manner has so imposed on him, so convinced him that Philip is the heir to all our property, that he has come over-ill—ill—I feur "(added Beaufort, in a hullow voice,)" drien, to—to—"

"To guard against their machinations!"

"No, no, no-to say that if such be the

case, neither borous nor conscience will allow us to resist his rights. He is so obstinate in this matter; his nerves so ill bear reasoning and contradiction, that I know not what to do —."

"Take breath-go on."

"Well, it seems that this man found out Arthur almost as soon as my son arrived at Paris-that he has persuaded Arthur that he has it in his power to prove the marriage—that he pretended to be very impatient for a decision -that Arthur, in order to gain time to see me, affected irresolution-took him to Boulogne, for the rascal does not dare to return to England-left him there; and now comes back. my own son, as my worst enemy, to conspire against me for my property! I could not keep my temper, if I had stayed.-But that's not all—that's not the worst: Vandemont left me suddenly in the morning on the receipt of a letter. In taking leave of Camilla be let fall hints which fill me with fear-Well, I inquired his movements as I came along; he had stopped at D-, been closeted for above an hour with a man whose name the landlord of the inu knew. for it was on his carpet-bug—the name was Rarlow! You remember the advertisements! Good Heavens! what is to be done? I would not do any thing unhandsome or dishonest. But there never was a marriage. I never will believe there was a marriage — never!"

"There was a marriage, Robert Beaufort," said Lord Lilburne, almost enjoying the torture he was about to indicet; "and I hold bere, a paper that Philip Vaudemont—for so we will yet call him—would give his right hand to clutch for a moment. I have but just found it in a secret eavity in that bureau. Robert, on this paper may depend the fate, the fortune, the prosperity, the greatness of Philip Vaudemont;—or his poverty, his exile, his ruin. See!"

Robert Beautist glanced over the paperheld out to him—dropped it on the floor—and staggered to a seat. Lilburae coulty replaced the document in the bureau, and, limping to his brother-in-law, said with a smile,—

"But the paper is in my possession—I will not destroy it. No; I have no right to destroy it. Besides, it would be a crime; but if I give it to you, you can do with it as you please."

"O. Lilburne, spare me—spare me. I meant to be an bonest man. I—I—" And Robert Beaufort subbed.

Lilburne looked at him in scornful surprise,

"Do not fear that I shall ever think worse

of you; and who else will know it? Do not fear me. No; - I, too, have reasons to hate and to fear this Philip Vandemont; for Vandemont shall be his name, and not Beaufort, in spite of fifty such scraps of paper! He has known a man-my worst foe-he has secrets of mine-of my past-perhaps of my present; but I laugh at his knowledge while he is a wandering adventurer; -1 should tremble at that knowledge if he could thunder it out to the world as Philip Beaufort, of Beaufort Court! There, I am candid with you. Now hear my plan. Prove to Arthur that his visitor is a convicted felon, by sending the officers of justice after him instantly—off with him again to the settlements. Defy a single witness-entrap Vaudemont back to France, and prove him (I think I will prove him such - I think so - with a little money and a little jains) - prove him the accomplice of William Gawtrey, a coiner and a murderer! Pshaw! take you paper. Do with it as you will-keep it-give it to Arthur-let Philip Vaudemont bave it, and Philip Vaudemont will be rich and great, the happiest man between earth and paradise! On the other hand, come and tell me that you have lost it, or that I never gave you such a paper, or that no such paper ever existed; and Philip Vandemont may live a pauper, and die, perhaps, a slave at the galleys! Lose it, I say—lose it, and advise with me upon the rest,"

Horner-struck, bewildered, the weak man gazed upon the ealm face of the Master-tillain, as the scholar of the old falles might have gazed on the fixed who put before him worldly prosperity here and the loss of his soul bereafter. He had never hitherto regarded Liburne in his true light. He was appalled by the black beart that law here before him.

"I can't destroy it —I can't," he faltered out;
"and if I did, out of lore for Arthur,—don't
talk of galleys,—of vengeance—I—I——"
"The arrears of the rests you have enjoyed

"The arrears of the rents you have enjoyed will send you to gool for your life. No, no; don't destroy the paper!"

Beautort rose with a desperate effort; he moved to the bureau. Fanny's heart was in her lips;—of this long conference she had understood only the one broad point on which Lilburne had insisted with an emphasis that could have enlightened an infant; and he looked on Beaufort as an infant then;—On that paper rested Philip Vandamon's fate—happiness if secret, rain if destroyed; Philip! And Philip himself had said to her once—when had she ever forgotten his words!

and now how those words flashed across her-Philip himself had said to her once, "Upon a scrap of paper if I could but find it, may depend my whole fortune, my whole happiness, all that I care for in life."-Robert Beaufort moved to the bureau—he seized the document—he looked over it, again, hurriedly, and ere Lilburne, who by no means wished to have it destroyed in his own presence, was aware of his intention - he hastened with tottering steps to the hearthaverted his eyes, and east it on the fire. At that instant, something white - he scarce knew what, it seemed to him as a spirit, as a ghost-darted by him, and snatched the paper from the embers! There was a pause for the bundredth part of a moment:-a gurgling sound of astonishment and horror from Beaufort -an exclamation from Lilburne-a laugh from Fanny, as, her eyes flashing light, with a proud dilation of stature, with the paper clasped tightly to her bosom, she turned her looks of triumph from one to the other. The two men were both too amazed, at the instant, for rapid measures. But Lilburne, recovering himself first, bastened to ber; she eluded his graspshe made towards the door to the passage; when Lilburne, seriously alarmed, seized her arm;—

"Foolish child!-give me that paper!"

"Never but with my life!" And Fanny's ery for help rang through the house.

"Then —" the speech died on his lips, for at that instant a rapid stride was heard without — a momentary sentlle—rones in altereation;—the door gare way, as if a batterize ram had forced it;—not so much thrown forward, as actually hunled into the room, the body of Dykeman fell heavily, like a dead man's, at the very feet of Lord Lilbarne—and Philip Vandemont stood in the doorway!

The grasp of Lilburne on Fanor's arm relaxed, and the girl, with one bound, sprung to Philip's breast. "Here, bere!" she cried; "take it—take it!" and she thrust the paper into his hand. "Don't let them have it—read it—see it—never mind me!" But Philip, though his hand unconsciously closed on the precious document, did mind Fanory; and in that moment her cause was the only one in the world to him.

"Fort villain!" be said, as he strode to Lilburne, while Fanny still clung to his breast: "Speak!—speak!—is—she—is she? man—nan, speak!—you know what I would say!—She is the child of your own daughter the grandchild of that Mary whom you dishonoured—the child of the woman whom William Gautrey saved from pollution! Before he died Gautrey commended her to my care! — O God of Heaven!—speak!—I am not too late!"

The manner—the words—the face of Philip left Lilburne struck and (for, after all, he was human) terror-struck with conviction. But the man's crafty ability, debased as it was, triumphed even over remorse for the dread guilt meditated,—over gratitude for the dread guilt spared. He glanced at Beaufort-at Dykeman, who now, slowly recovering, gazed at him with eyes that seemed starting from their sockets-and lastly fixed his look on Philip himself. There were three witnesses presence of mind was his great attribute!-" And if, Monsieur de Vaodemont, I knew, or, at least, had the firmest persuasion that Fanny was my grandchild, what then? Why else should she be here? - Pooh, sir! I am an old man."

Philip recoiled a step in wooder; his plain sense was befiled by the calm lie. He looked down at Fanny, who comprehending nothing of what was spoken, for all her faculties, even her very sense of sight and hearing, were alsorbed in her impatient anxiety for him,—cried out,— "No harm has come to Fanny—nous; only frightened. Read!—Read!—Sare that paper! —You know what you once said about a mere scrap of paper! Come away!—Come!"

He did now east his eyes on the paper he beld. That was an awful moment for Robert Beaufort—even for Lilhurne!—To snatch the fatal document from that gripe!—They would as soon have snatched it from a tiger! He litted his eyes—they rested on his mother's picture!—Her hips smiled on him!—He turned to Beaufort in a state of emotion to enalting, too blest, for vulgar rengeance—for vulgar triumph—almost for words.

"Look yander, Robert Beaufort—look!" and he pointed to the picture. "Her name is spotless! I stand again beneath my father's roof, the Heir of Beaufort! We shall meet before the justice of our country. For you, Lord Lilburne, I will believe you—it is too horrible to doubt even your intentions. If wrong had chanced to her, I would have rent you where you stand, himb from limb. And thank her (for Lilburne recovered at this language the during of his youth, before calculation, indolence, and excess, had dulled the edge of his nerves; and, unawed by the height, and manhood, and strength of his measter, stalked hanghilly up to him)

—"and thank your relationship to her," said Philip, sinking his voice into a whisper, "that I do not brand you as a pillerer and a chear! Hash, knare!—hush, pupil of George Gawtrey!—there are no duels for me but with men of brancer!"

Lilburne now turned white, and the big word stuck in his throat. In another instant, Fanny and her guardian had quitted the house.

"Dykeman," said Lord Lillorne, after a long silence, "I shall ask you another time how you eame to admit that impertinent person;—at present, go and order breakfast for Mr. Beaufort."

As soon as Dykeman, more astornded, perhaps, by his lord's coolness, than even by the preceding circumstances, had left the study, Lilburne came up to Beaufort,—who seemed absolutely struck as if hy palsy,—and touching him impatiently and rudely, said,—

"Sleath, man!—ruse yourself! There is not a moment to be lost! I have already decided on what you are to do. This paper is not worth a rush, unless the curate who examined it will depose to that fact. He is a curate—a Welch curate;—you are yet Mr. Beaufort, a rich and a great man. The curate, properly managed, any depose to the contrary; and then well indict them all for forgery and

conspiracy. At the worst, you can, no doubt, get the parson to furget all about it—to stay away. His address was on the certificate—C—. Go yourself into Wales, without an instant's delay. Then, having arranged with Mr. Jones, burry back—cross to Boologue, and buy this couriet and his witness—yes, buy them! That, now, is the only thing. Quick!—quick!—Quick! Zounds, man! if it were my affair, my estate, I would not eare a pin for that fragment of paper; I should rather rejoice at it. I see how it could be turned against them! Go!"

"No, no; I am not equal to it. Will you manage it?—will you? Half my estate!—all! Take it—but sare ——"

"Tut!" interrupted Lord Lilburne, in great diselain. "I am as rich as I want to be. Money does not bribe me. I manage this!—I!—Lord Lilburne!—I! Wby, if found out, it is subornation of witnesse—it is exposure—it is dishonour—it is ruin. What then!—Yor should take the risk—for you must meet ruin if you do not. I canoot. I have nothing to gain!"

"I dare not!—I dare not!" mnrmured Beanfort, quite spirit-broken. "Subornation, dishonour, exposure! and I, so respectablemy character!—and my son against me, too! my son, in whom I lived again! No, no; let them take all!—Let them take it! Ha! ha! let them take it! Good day to voo."

"Where are you going?"

"I shall consult Mr. Blackwell, and I'll let you know."

And Beaufort walked tremulously back to his carriage.

"Go to his lawyer!" growled Lilburne. "Yes, if his lawyer can help him to defrand men lawfully, he'll defraud them fast enough. That will be the respectable way of doing it! Um.-This may be an ugly business for me-the paper found here - if the girl can depose to what she heard, and she must have heard something. - No, I think the laws of real property will hardly allow her evidence; and if they do - Um! - My grandaughter! - is it possible. - And Gawtrey rescued her mother, my child, from her own mother's vices! I thought my liking to that girl different from any other I have everfelt: it was pure-it was! -it was pity-affection. And I must never see her again - must forget the whole thing! And I am growing old - and I am childless-and alone!" He pansed, almost with a groan: and then the expression of his face changing to rage, he cried out,—"The man threatened me and I was a coward! What to do!—Nothing! The defensive is my line. I shall play no more,—I attack no one.— Who will accuse Lord Lilborne! Still, Robert is a fool. I must not here him to himself. Ho, there! Dykeman!—the carriage! I shall go to London."

Fortunate, no doubt, it was for Philip, that Mr. Beaufort was not Lord Lilburne. For all history teaches us—public and private history—conquerors—statesmen—sharp hypocrites, and brave designers—yes, they all teach us how mighty one man of great intellect and no scruple is against the justice of millions! The One Man mores—the Mass is inert. Justice sits on a throne. Requery never rests,—Activity is the lever of Archimedes.

CHAPTER XVL

"Quem multe injuste as prove frust moribus."... Trees.

. . . . " Volat ambiguis Mobilis elis Hora."_Svynca.

Mr. Robert Beautort sought Mr. Blackwell, and long, rambling, and disjointed was his narrative. Mr. Blackwell, after some consideration, proposed to set about doing the very things that Lilburae had proposed at once to do. But the lawyer expressed himself legally and covertly, so that it did not seem to the soher sense of Mr. Beaufort at all the same plan. He was not the least alarmed at what Mr. Blackwell proposed, though so shocked at what Lilburne dictated. Blackwell would go the next day into Wales-he would find out Mr. Jones - he would sound him! Nothing was more common, with people of the nicest honour, than just to get a witness out of the way! Done in election petitions, for instance, every day.

"True," said Mr. Beadort, much relieved.
Then, after having done that, Mr. Blackwell
would return to town and cross over to Boulogne to see this very impodent person whom
Arthur (young men were so apt to be taken
in!) had actually believed. He had no doubt
he could settle it all. Robert Beaufort returned to Berkeler Square actually in spirits.

There he found Lilburne, who, on reflection, seeing that Blackwell was at all events more up to the business than his brother, assented to the propriety of the arrangement.

Mr. Blackwell accordingly did set off the next day. That next day, perhaps, made all the difference. Within two hours from his gaining the document so important, Philip, without any subtler exertion of intellect than the decision of a plain, bold sense, had already forestalled both the peer and the lawyer. He had sent down Mr. Barlow's head clerk into Wales with the document, and a short account of the manner in which it had been discovered. And fortunate, indeed, was it that that copy had been found; for all the inquiries of Mr. Barlow at A-had failed, and probably would have failed, without such a clue, in fastening upon any one probable person to have officiated as Caleb Price's

amannensis. The sixteen hours' start Mr. Barlow gained over Blackwell enabled the former to see Mr. Jones - to show him his own handwriting-to get a written and witnessed attestation from which the curate, however poor, and however tempted, could never well have escaped (even had he been dishonest, which he was not) of his perfect recollection of the fact of making an extract from the registry at Calch's desire, though he owned he had quite forgotten the names he extracted till they were again placed before him. Barlow took care to arouse Mr. Jones's interest in the case-quitted Wales-hastened over to Boulogne-saw Captain Smith, and without bribes, without threats, but by plainly proving to that worthy person that he could not return to England nor see his brother without being immediately arrested; that his brother's evidence was already pledged on the side of truth; and that by the acquisition of new testimony there could be no doubt that the suit would be successful; - he diverted the captain from all disposition towards perfidy, convinced him on which side his interest lay, and saw him return to Paris, where very shortly afterwards he disappeared for ever from this world, being forced into a duel, much against his will (with a Frenchman whom he had attempted to defraud), and shot through the lungs:—Thus verifying a favourite maxim of Lord Lilburne's, viz. that it does not do, on the long run, for little men to play the Great Game!

On the same day that Blackwell returned, frustrated in his half-and-half attempts to corrupt Mr. Jones, and not having been able even to discover Mr. Smith, Mr. Robert Beaufort received notice of an Action for Ejectment to be brought by Philip Beaufort at the next Assizes. And, to add to his afflictious, Arthur, whom he had hitherto endearonred to amuse by a sort of ambiguous shilly-shally correspondence, became so alarmingly worse that his mother brought him up to town for advice. Lard Lilburne was, of course, seat for; and on learning all, his coursel was prompt.

"I told you before that this man loves your daughter. See if you can effect a compromise. The lawsuit will be ugly, and probably ruinous. He has a right to claim six years arrears—that is, above 100,0000. Make yourself his father-in-law and me his nucle-in-law; and, since we can't kill the wasp, we may at least soften the venom of his sting."

Beaufort, still perplexed, irresolute, sought his son; and, for the first time, spoke to him frankly—that is, frankly for Robert Beaufort!

He owned that the copy of the register had been found by Lilburne in a secret drawer. He made the best of the story Lilburne himself furnished him with (adhering, of course, to the assertion attered or insinuated to Philip) in regard to Fanny's abduction and interposition; he said nothing of his attempt to destroy the paper. Why should be? By admitting the copy in court-if so advised - he could get rid of Fanny's evidence altogether; even, without such concession, her evidence might possibly be objected to, or eluded. He confessed that he feared the witness who copied the register and the witness to the marriage were alive. And then he talked pathetically of his desire to do what was right, his dread of slander and misinterpretation. He said nothing of Sidney, and his belief that Sidney and Charles Spencer were the same; because, if his daughter were to be the instrument for effecting a compromise, it was clear that her engagement with Spencer must be cancelled and concealed. And luckily Arthur's illness and Camilla's timidity, joined now to her father's injunctions not to excite Arthur in his present state with any additional causes of anxiety, prevented the confidence that might otherwise have ensued between the brother and sister. And Camilla, indeed, had no beart for such a conference. How, when she looked on Arthur's glassy eye, and listened to his bectic cough, could she talk to him of love and marriage? As to the automaton, Mrs. Beaufort, Robert made sure of her discretion.

Arthur listened attentively to his father's communication, and the result of that interview was the following letter from Arthur to his cousin:—

"I write to you without fear of misconstruction; for I write to you unknown to all my family, and I am the only one who can have no interest in the struggle about to take place between my father and yourself. Before the law can decide between you I shall be in my grave. I write this from the Bed of Death. Phillip, I write this-I, who stood beside a deathbed more sacred to you than mine-1, who received your mother's last sigh. And with that sigh there was a smile that lasted when the sigh was gone: For I promised to befriend her children. Heaven knows how anxiously I sought to fulfil that solemn vow! Feeble and sick myself, I followed you and your brother with no aim, no prayer, but this,to embrace you and say, 'Accept a new brother in me.' I spare you the humiliation, for it is yours not mine, of recalling what passed between as when at last we met. Yet, I still sought to save, at least, Sidney, -more especially confided to my care by his dying mother. He mysteriously eluded our search; but we had reason, by a letter received from some unknown hand, to believe him saved and provided for. Again I met you at Paris. I saw you were poor. Judging from your associate, I might with justice think you deprayed. Mindful of your declaration never to accept bounty from a Beaufort, and remembering with natural resentment the outrage I had before received from you, I judged it vain to seek and remonstrate with you; but I did not judge it vain to aid. I sent you, anonymously, what, at least, would suffice, if absolute poverty had subjected you to evil courses, to rescue you from them if your heart were so disposed. Perhaps that sum, trifling as it was, may have smoothed your path and assisted your career. And why tell you all this now? To dissuade you from asserting rights you conceive to be just?-Heaven forbid! If justice is with you, so also is the duty due to your mother's name. But simply for this. That in asserting such rights, you content yourself with justice not revengethat in righting yourself, you do not wrong others. If the law should decide for you, the arrears you could demand would leave my parents and my sister beggars. This may be law-it would not be justice; for my father solemnly believed himself, and had every apparent probability in his favour, the true heir of the wealth that devolved upon him. This is not all. There may be eircumstances connected with the discovery of a certain document that, if authentic, and I do not presume to question it, may decide the contest so far as it rests on truth; - circumstances which might seem to bear hard upon my father's good name and faith. I do not know sufficiently of law to say how far these could be publicly urged, or, if urged, exaggerated and tortured by an advocate's calumnious ingenuity. But again I say, justice and not revenge! And with this I conclude, enclosing to you these lines, written in your own hand, and leaving you the arbiter of their value.

"ARTHUR BRAUFORT."

The lines inclosed were these, a second time placed before the reader:—

[&]quot;I cannot guess who you are. They say

that you call yourself a relation; that must be some mistake. I knew not that my poor mother had relations so kind. But, whoever you be, you soothed her last hours-she died in your arms; and if ever—years, long years, hence we should chance to meet, and I can do any thing to aid another, my blood, and my life, and my heart, and my soul, all are slaves to your will! If you be really of her kindred, I commend to you my brother; he is at Nwith Mr. Morton. If you can save him, my mother's soul will watch over you as a guardian angel. As for me, I ask no help from any one: I go into the world, and will carve out my own way. So much do I shrink from the thought of charity from others, that I do not believe I could bless you as I do now, if your kindness to me did not close with the stone upon my mother's grave.

" Peilip."

This letter was sent to the only address of Mousieur de Vandemont which the Beauforts knew, viz. his apartments in town, and he did not receive it the day it was sent.

Meanwhile Arthur Beaufort's malady confinned to gain ground rapidly. His father, absorbed in his own more selfish fears, (though at the first sight of Arthur, overcome by the alteration of his appearance), bad ceased to consider his illness fatal. In fact, his affection for Arthur was rather one of pride than lovelong absence had weakened the ties of early custom. He prized him as an heir rather than treasured him as a son. It almost seemed that, as the Heritage was in danger, so the Heir became less dear: - this was only because he was less thought of. Poor Mrs. Beaufort, yet but partially acquainted with the terrors of her husband, still clung to hope for Arthur, Her affection for him brought out from the depths of her cold and insignificant character qualities that had never before been apparent. She watched-she nursed-she tended him. The fine lady was gone,nothing but the mother was left behind.

With a deleate constitution, and with an easy temper which yielded to the influence of companions inferior to himself except in boilty vigeur and more sturdy will, Arthur Beaufort had been ruined by possperity. His talents and acquirements, if not first-rate, at least far above medicenty, had only served to refue his tastes, not to strengthen his mind. His aniable impulses, his clearning disposition, and sweet temper, bad only served to make

him the dupe of the parasites that feasted on the larish beir. His heart, frittered away in the usual round of light intrigues and bollow pleasures, had become too sated and exhousted for the redeeming blessings of a deep and a noble love. He had so lived for Pleasure that he had never known Happiness. His frame broken by excesses in which his better nature never took delight, he came home—to hear of rain and to die!

It was evening in the sick room. Arthur had risen from the bed to which, for some days, he had voluntarily taken, and was stretched on the soid before the five. Camilla was leaning over him, keeping in the shode, that he might not see the tears which she could not suppress. His mother had been endeavouring to amuse him, as she would have amused herself, by reading about one of the light novels of the Hour—novels that paint the life of the higher classes as one gargeous holyday.

"My dear mother," said the patient, queruously, "I have no interest in these false descriptions of the life I have led. I know that life's worth—Ah! had I been trained to some employment, some profession, had I—well it is weak to repine. Mother, tell me, you have seen Mons, de Vaudemont—is he strong and healthy!"

- "Yes; too much so. He has not your elegance, dear Arthur."
- "And do you admire him; Camilla?—Has no other caught your heart or your fancy!"
- "My dear Arthur," interrupted Mrs. Beaufort, "you forget that Camilla is searcely out; and of course a young girl's affections, if she's well brought up, are regulated by the experience of her parents. It is time to take the medicine: it certainly agrees with you—you have more colour to-day, my dear, dear son."

While Mrs. Beanfart was pouring out the medicine, the door gently opened, and Mr. Robert Beaufort appeared; belind him there rose a taller and a statelier form, but one which seemed more bent, more hundred, more aginted. Beaufort nivanced. Camilla looked up, and turned pole. The visitor example from Mrs. Beaufort's grasp on his arms: he came forward, trembling, he fell on his liness beside Arthur, and seeing his hand, bent over it in silences but sheare so storms!—silence more impressive than all words—his breast heaved, his whole frome shoot. Arthur agently, as it to raise his visitor. "Out! Arthur, Arthur!" then eriod Philip; "forgive mel.—My mother's comforter—my consin—my brother! Oh! brather, forgive me!" And as he half rose, Arthur stretched out his arms, and Phillip chaped him to his breast. It is in vain to describe the different feelings that aginated those who beheld—the selfish congratulations of Robert, mingled with a better and purer feeling,—the stupor of the mother, the emotions that she herself could not unrared, which rooted Camilla to the spot.

"You own me, then—you own me!"
eried Philip. "You accept the brotherhood
that my mad passions once rejected! And
you, too—you Camilla—you who once knelt
by my side, under this very roof—do you remember me nor! Oh, Arthur!—that letter
—that letter!—yes, indeed, that sid which I
ascribed to any one—to felous and to malefactors—rather than to you—made the date of
a fairer fortone. I might owe to that aid the
very hate that has preserved me till now; the
very name which I have not discredited. No,
no; do not third you can ask me a favour—
you can but claim your dae. Brother!"

CHAPTER XVII.

" Warack - Exceeding well, his cores are now all oree."

Heavy IV.

Tot existence of this interview soon overpowering Arthur, Philip, in quitting the room with Mr. Beaufort, asked a conference with that grademan, and they went into the very parlour from which the rich man had once threatened to expel the haggard suppliant. Philip glanned round the room, and the whole scene came again before him. He motioned Beaufort to seat himself, and after a passe, thus began,—

"Mr. Beaufort, let the Past be forgotten.
We may have need of mutual forgiveness, and
I, who have so wronged your noble son, am
willing to suppose that I misjudged you. I
cannot, it is true fovego this lawsuit."

Mr. Beanfort's face fell.

"I have no right to do so. I am the trustee of my father's honour and my mother's name: I must vindicate both:-I cannot forego this lawsuit. But when I once bowed myself to enter your house-then only with a hope, where now I have the certainty, of obtaining my heritage -it was with the resolve to bury in obliviou every sentiment that would transgress the most temperate justice. Now, I will do more. If the law decide against me, we are as we were; if with me, -listen: I will leave you the lands of Beanfort, for your life and your son's. I ask but for me and for mine such a deduction from your wealth as will enable me, should my brother be yet living, to provide for him; and (if you approve the choice, that out of all earth I would desire to make), to give whatever belongs to more refined or graceful existence than I care for, to her whom I would call my wife. Robert Beanfort, in this room I once asked you to restore to me the only being I then loved: I am now again your suppliant; and this time you have it in your power to grant my prayer. Let Arthur be, in troth, my brother: give me, if I prove myself, as I feel assured, entitled to

hold the name my father hore, give me your daughter as my wife; give me Camilla, and I will not envy you the lands I am willing for myself to resign;—and if they poss to my children, those children will be your daughter's!"

The first impulse of Mr. Beaufort was to grasp the hand held out to him; to pour forth an incoherent torrent of praise and protestation, of assurances that he could not hear of such generosity, that what was right, was right, that he should be proud of such a son-in-law, and much more to the same key. And in the midst of this, it suddenly occurred to Mr. Beaufort that if Philip's case were really as good as he said it was, he could not talk so eoolly of resigning the property it would secure him, for the term of a life (Mr. Beaufort thought of his own), so uncommonly good, -to say nothing of Arthur's. At this notion, he thought it best not to commit himself too far; drew in as artfully as he could, until he could consult Lord Lilburne and his lawyer; and, recollecting also that he had a great deal to manage with respect to Camilla and her prior attachment, he began to talk of his distress for Ambur, of the necessity of waiting a little

hefore Camilla was spoken to, while so agisted about her brother, of the exceedingly strong case which his lawyer advised him he posessed—not but what he would rather rest the matter on justice than law—and that if the law should be with him, he would not the lass (provided he did not force his daughter's inclinations, of which, indeed, he had no fear) be most happy to bestow her had on his brother's neighbor, with such a portion as would be most handsome to all parties.

It often happens to us in this world, that when we come with our heart in our hands to some person or other,-when we pour out some generous burst of feeling so enthusiastic and self-sacrificing, that a bystander would eall us fool and Quixote; -it often, I say, happens to us, to find our warm self suddenly thrown back upon our cold self,-to discover that we are utterly uncomprehended, and that the swine who would have nunehed up the arorn does not know what to make of the pearl. That sudden ice which then freezes over us, that supreme disgust and despair almost of the whole world, which, for the moment, we confound with the one worldling —they who have felt, may reasonably ascribe to Philip. He listened to Mr. Deaufort in utter and contemptions silence, and then replied only,—

"Sir, at all events this is a question for law to decide. If it decide as you think, it is for you to act; if as I think, it is for me. Till then, I will speak to you no more of your daughter, or my intentions. Meanwhile, all I ask is the liberty to visit your son. I would not be looished from his sick room!"

"My dear nephew!" eried Mr. Beaufort, again alarmed; "consider this bouse as your home."

Philip bowed and retreated to the door, followed obsequiously by his nucle.

It chanced that both Lord Liburae and Mr. Blackwell were of the same mind as to the course advisable for Mr. Beaufort now to pursue. Lord Liburae was not only anxious to carbange a bestile linguism for an anicable law-sin, but he was really eager to put the scal of reliciousling upon any secret with regard to himself, that a man who night inherit 20,0000, a-year—a dead shot, and a bold tongue—might think fit to disclose. This made him more earnest than he otherwise night have been in active as to other people's affairs. He spoke to Beaufort as a man of the world—Blackwell as a lawyer.

" Pin the man down to his generosity," said Lilburne, "before he gets the property. Possession makes a great change in a man's value of money. After all, you can't enjoy the property when you're dead: he gives it next to Arthur, who is not married; and if any thing happen to Arthur, poor fellow, why in returning to your daughter's husband and children, it goes in the right line. Pin him down at once: get credit with the world for the most noble and disinterested conduct, by letting your counsel state that the instant you discovered the lost document, you wished to throw no obstacle in the way of proving the marriage, and that the only thing to consider is, if the marriage be proved; if so, you will be the first to rejoice, &c. &c .- You know all that sort of humbog as well as any man!"

Mr. Buckwell suggesting the same counsel, though in different works, proposed that as an intermediate step, the examination of the facts should be submitted to the private arbitration of some three of the most eminent lawyers, according to whose verdict the defence should be fought gallantly, or waived nobly. This idea Beaufort eaught at. The arbitration was suggested to Phillip; agreed to, with some bestation, by Mr. Barlow. The arbitras were

selected, and they soon came to a unanimous opinion that the marriage could be proved, and Philip Beaufort establish his claims.

As soon as this report was made, Mr. Beanfort saw Philip. It was settled that the lawsuit, though equally necessary, should be merely furnal, so far as the defendant was concerned; and, in short, he let Philip understand that he was sensible of his generosity, and not unwilling to profit by it.

While this went on, Arthur continued gradually to decline. Philip was with him always. The sufferer took a strange liking to this long-dreaded relation, this man of iron frame and thews. In Philip there was so much of life, that Arthur almost felt as if in his presence itself there was antagonism to death. And Camilla saw thus her cousin, day by day, hour by hour, in that sick chamber, lending himself, with the gentle tenderness of a woman, to soften the pang, to arouse the weariness, to cheer the dejection. Philip never spoke to her of love; in such a scenc that had been impossible. She overcame in their mutual cares, the embarrassment she had before felt in his presence; whatever her other feelings, she could not, at least, but be grateful to one so tender to her brother. Three

letters of Charles Spencer's had been, in the afflictions of the house, only answered by a brief line. She now took the occasion of a momentary and delusive amelioration in Arthur's disease to write to him more at length. She was carrying, as usual, the letter to her mother when Mr. Beaufort met her, and took the letter from her hand. He looked embarrassed for a moment, and bade her follow him into his study. It was then that Camilla learned, for the first time, distinctly, the claims and rights of her consin; then she learned also at what price the more valuable part of those rights was to be sacrificed. Mr. Beaufort naturally put the case before her in the strongest point of the dilemma. He was to be ruined—utterly rained; a pauper—a beggar—if Camilla did not save him. The master of his fate demanded his daughter's hand. Naturally subservient to every whim of her parents, this intelligence, the entreaty, the command with which it was accompanied, overwhelmed her. She answered but by tears; and Mr. Beaufort, assured of her submission, left her, to consider of the tone of the letter he himself should write to Mr. Spencer. He had sat down to this very task when he was summoned to Arthur's room. His son was suddenly taken worse: spasms, that threatened immediate danger, courulsed and enhansted him; and when these were allayed, he continued for three days so fields that Mr. Beaufort, his eves now thoroughly open to the loss that awaited him, had no thoughts even for worldly interests.

On the night of the third day, Philip, Robert Beaufort, his wife, his daughter, were grouped round the death-hed of Arthur. The sufferer had just wakened from sleep, and he motioned to Philip to raise him. Mr. Beaufort started, as by the dim light he saw his son in the arms of Catherine's! and another Chamber of Death seemed, shadowlike, to replace the one before him. Words, long since uttered, knelled in his ear - "There shall be a deathbed yet in which you shall see the spectre of her, now so calm, rising for retribution from the grave!" His blood froze-his bair stood erect-he east a horried, shrinking glance round the twilight of the darkened room; and, with a feeble cry, covered his white face with his trendling hands! But on Arthur's lips there was a screne smile; he turned his eyes from Philip to Camilla, and mormured, "She will repay you!" A pause; - and the mother's shrick rang through the room! Robert Beanfort raised his face from his hands; - his son was dead!

CHAPTER XVIII.

"Jul. And what reward do you propose? It must be my love."—The Double Marriage,

WHILE these events, -dark, burried, and stormy-had befallen the family of his betrothed, Sidney Beaufort (as we are now entitled to call him), had continued his calm life by the hanks of the lovely lake. After a few weeks, his coundence in Camilla's fidelity overbore all his apprehensions and forebodings. Her letters, though constrained by the inspection to which they were submitted, gave him inexpressible consolation and delight. He began, however, early to fancy that there was a change in their tone. The letters were of the same length, but they seemed to shun the one subject to which all others were as nought —they turned rather upon the guests assembled at Beanfort Court; and why I know not-for there was nothing in them to authorize jealousy -the brief words devoted to Mons, de Vandemont filled him with uneasy and terrible susprion. He gare vent to these feelings, as fully as he dured do, under the knowledge that his letter would be seen; and Camilla over again even mentioned the name of Vandemont.—
Then there was a long pause—then her brother's arrival and illness were announced—then, at intervals, but a few hurried lines—then a complete, long, dreadful silence—and lastly, with a deep black border and a solemn black seal, came the following letter from Mr. Beaufurt—

"Mr mean Sin,—I have the unotterable grief to announce to you and your worthy uncle the irreparable loss I have sustained in the death of my only son. It is a month to-day since he departed this life. He died, sir, as a Christian should die—hombly, peniterally—exaggreating the few faults of his short blide, but—" saud here the writer's bypoeries, though so natural to him—was it, that he knew not that he was buppertized?—fairly gave way before the real and human anguish, for which there is no distinuary!)—"but I cannot pursue this there?

"Slowly now awakening to the duties yet left me to discharge, I cannot but he sensible of the material difference in the prospects of my remaining child. Miss Beaufort is now the heiress to an ancient name and a large fortune. She subscribes with me to the necessity of consulting those new considerations which so melancholy an event forces upon her mind. The little fancy-or liking-(the acquaintance was too short for more), that might naturally spring up between two amiable young persons thrown together in the country, must be banished from our thoughts. As a friend, I shall be always happy to hear of your welfare; and should you ever think of a profession in which I can serve you, you may command my utacst interest and exertions, I know, my roung friend, what you will feel at first,-and how apt you will be to call me mercenary and selfish. Heaven knows if that be really my character! But at your age, impressions are easily efficed; and any experienced friend of the world will assure you, that in the altered circumstances of the case I have no option. All intercourse and correspondence, of course, cease with this letteruntil, at least, we may all meet, with no sentiments but those of friendship and esteem. I desire my compliments to your worthy uncle, in which Mrs. and Miss Beaufort join; and I am sure you will be happy to hear that my wife and daughter, though still in great affliction, have suffered less in health than I could have rentured to anticipate.

" Believe me, dear Sir,

"Yours sincerely,

"ROBERT BEAUTORY."

" To C. Stewen, Eg., Jane."

When Sidney received this letter be was with Mr. Spencer, and the latter read it over the young man's shoulder, on which he leant affectionately. When they came to the concloding words, Sidney turned round with a vacant look and a hollow smile. "You see, Su," he said, "you see..."

"My boy—my son—you bear this as you ought. Contempt will soon efface—"

Sidney started to his feet and his whole countenance was changed.

"Contempt!—yes, for him! But for her she knows it not—she is no party to this—I cannot believe it—I will not! I—I—" and he rushed out of the room. He was absent till nightfall, and when he returned, he endeavonred to appear calm—but it was in vain.

voired to appear calm—but it was in vain.
The next day brought him a letter from Camilla, written unknown to her parents,—
short, it is true (continuing the sentence of separation contained in her father's), and imploving him not to reply to it,—but still so

full of gentle and of sorrowful feeling, so evidently worded in the wish to soften the anguish she inflicted, that it did more than soothe—it even administered hope.

Now, when Mr. Robert Beaufort had recovered the ordinary tone of his mind, sufficiently to indite the letter Sidney had just read, he had become fully sensible of the necessity of concluding the marriage between Philip and Camilla, before the publicity of the lawsuit. The action for the ejectment could not take place before the ensuing March or April. He would waive the ordinary efiquette of time and mourning to arrange all before. In the first place, he could thus, by means of the settlements, at once secure all the conditions most to his advantage; and secondly, he lived in bourly fear lest Philip should discover that he had a rival in his brother, and break off the marriage with its contingent advantages. The first announcement of such a suit in the newspapers might reach the Spencers; and if the young man were, as he doubted not, Sidney Beaufort, would necessarily bring him forward, and ensure the dreaded explanation. Thus apprehensive, and ever scheming, Robert Beaufort spoke to Philip so much, and with such apparent feeling, of his wish to gratify, at the earliest possible period, the last wish of his son, in the union now arranged,—he spoke, with such seeming consideration and good sease, of the avoidance of all sended and misinterpretation in the soit itself, which said a persions marriage between the claimant and his daughter would shew at once to be of so amicable a nature,—that Philip, ardendy in love as he was, could not but assent to any bastening of his expected bappiness compatible with decorum. As to any previous publicity by way of newspaper comment, he agreed with Mr. Beaufort in deprecating it. But then came the question, What name was he to hear in the interval?

"As to that," sail Philip, somewhat proofly,
"when, after my mother's suit in her own
behalf, I persunded her not to bear the name
of Beanfort, though her doe—and for my own
part, I prized her own modest name, which
under such dark appearances was in reality
spotles—as much as the loftier one which you
bear and my father hore;—so, I shall not
resome the name the law denies me till the
law restores it to me. Law abuse can efface
the wrong which have has done me."

Mr. Beaufort was pleased with this reasoning (erroneous though it was), and he now hoped that all would be safely arranged.

That a girl so situated as Camilla, and of a character not energetic or profound, but submissive, dutiful, and timid, should yield to the arguments of her father, the desire of her dying brother-that she should not dare to refuse to become the instrument of peace to a divided family, the saving sacrifice to her father's endangered fortunes-that, in fine, when, nearly a month after Arthur's death, ber father, leading her into the room where Philip waited her footstep with a beating heart, placed her hand in his-and Philip, falling on his knees, said-" May I liope to retain this hand for life?"—she should falter out such words as he might construe into not reluctant acquiescence; - that all this should happen, is so natural that the reader is already prepared for it. But still she thought with hitter and remorseful feelings of him thus deliberately and faithlessly renounced. She felt how deeply he had loved her-she knew how fearful would be his grief. She looked sad and thoughtful; but her brother's death was sufficient, in Philip's eyes, to account for that. The proises and gratitude of her father, to whom she suddenly seemed to become an object of even greater pride and affection than ever Arthur had been—the comfort of a generous heart, that takes pleasure in the very sacrifice it makes-the acquittal of her conscience as to the motives of her conduct -began, however, to produce their effect. Nor, as she had lately seen more of Philip, could she be insensible of his attachment - of his many noble qualities-of the pride which most women might have felt in his addresses, when his rank was once made clear; and as she had ever been of a character more regulated by duty than passion, so one who could have seen what was passing in her mind would have had little fear for Philip's future happiness in her keeping-little fear but that, when once married to him, her affections would have gone along with her duties; and that if the first love were yet recalled, it would be with a sigh due rather to some romantic recollection than some continued regret. Few of either sex are ever united to their first love; yet married people jog on, and call each other "my dear" and "my darling" all the same! It might be, it is true, that Philip would be scarcely loved with the intenseness with which he loved; but if Camilla's feelings were capable of corresponding to the ardent and empassioned ones of that strong and reliement nature—such feelings were not yet developed in her:-The heart of the woman might still be half concealed in the veil of the virgin innocence. Philip himself was satisfied—he believed that he was beloved: for it is the property of love, in a large and noble heart, to reflect itself, and to see its own image in the eves on which it looks. As the Poet gives ideal beauty and excellence to some ordinary child of Eve, worshipping less the being that is than the being it imagines and conceives—so Love, which makes us all poets for a while, throws its own drivine light over a heart perhaps really cold, and becomes dazzled into the joy of a false belief by the very lustre with which it surrounds its object.

The more, however, Camilla saw of Philip, the more (gradually overcoming her former mysterious and superstitious awe of him) she grew familiarized to his peculiar cast of character and thought; so the more she began to distrust her father's assertion, that he had insisted on her band as a price-a bargain -an equivalent for the sacrifice of a dire revenge. And with this thought came another. Was she worthy of this man?-was she not deceiving him?-ought she not to say, at least, that she had known a previous attachment, however determined she might be to subdue it? Often the desire for this just and honourable confession trembled on her lips, and as often was it checked by some chance circumstance, or some maiden fear. Despite their connexion, there was not yet between them

that delicious intimacy which ought to accompany the affinace of two hearts and soals. The gloom of the house — the restraint on the very language of love which a death so recent and so deplored imposed, accounted in much for this reserve. And for the rest, Robert Beaufort prodently left them very few and very brief opportunities to be abone.

In the mean time, Philip (now persuaded that the Beauforts were ignorant of his brother's fate) had set Mr. Barlow's activity in search of Sidney; and his painful anxiety to discover one so dear, and so mysterionaly lost, was the only cause of uneasiness which the brightening Future appeared likely to beston.-While these researches, hitherto fruitless, were being made, it so happened, as London began now to rofill, and gossip began now to revive, that a report got abroad, no one knew how (probably, from the servants), that Monsieur de Fandemont, a distinguished French officer, was shortly to lead the daughter and sole heiress of Robert Beaufort, Esq., M.P., to the hymeneal altar; and that report very quickly found its way into the London papers: from the London papers it spread to the Provincial - it reached the eyes of Sidney in his now gloomy and despairing solitade. The day that he read it, he disposated.

CHAPTER XIX.

"Jul. Good half, love him!
You have a noble and a housel gendream.
I ever found him so.
Love him to less than I have done, and serve him,
And theorem shall bless you — you shall bless my makes."
Banancor soo Fishnan: The Bookh Meringe.

Wa have been too long absent from Fanny—
it is time to return to her. The delight she
experienced when Philip made her anderstand
all the benefits, the blessings, that her courage,
ney, her intellect, had bestowed upon him—
the binshing eestasy with which she heard (as
they returned to H——, the eventful morning
of her deliverance, side by side, her hand
clasped in his, and often pressed to his grateful lips) his praises, his thanks, his fear for her
safety, his joy at regaining her—all this announted to a bliss, which, till then, she could not have
conocived that life was capable of bestowing.
And when he left her at H——, to hurry to
vot, itt.

0

his lawyer's with the recovered document, it was but for an hour. He returned and left her not for several days. And in that time he became sensible of her astonishing, and, to him, it seemed miraculous, improvement in all that renders Mind the equal to Mind; -miraculous, for he guessed not the Influence that makes miracles its commonplace. And now he listened attentively to her when she conversed;—he read with her (though reading was never much in his vocation)—his unfastidions ear was charmed with her voice, when it sang those simple songs; - and his manner (impressed alike by gratitude, for the signal service rendered to him, and by the discovery that Fanny was no longer a child, whether in mind or years), though not less gentle than before, was less familiar, less superior, more respectful, and more earnest. It was a change which raised her in her own self-esteem. Ah, those were rosy days for Fanny!

A less sagacious judge of character than Lillurue would have formed doubts perhaps of the nature of Philip's interest in Fanoy. But he comprehended at once the fraternal interest which a man like Philip might well take in a creature like Fanoy, if commended to his care by a protector whose door was so artful as that

which had engulphed the life of William Gawtrey. Lilburne had some thoughts at first of claiming her, but as he had no power to compel her residence with him, he did not wish, on consideration, to come again in contact with Philip upon ground so full of humbling recollections as that still overshadowed by the images of Gawtrey and Mary. He contented himself with writing an artful letter to Simon, stating that from Fanny's residence with Mr. Gawtier, and from her likeness to her mother whom he had only seen as a child, he had conjectured the relationship she bore to himself; and having obtained other evidence of that fact (he did not say what or where), he had not scrapled to remove her to his roof, meaning to explain all to Mr. Simon Gawtrey the next day. This letter was accompanied by one from a lawyer, informing Simon Gawtrey that Lord Lilburne would pay 2001. a-year, in quarterly payments, to his order; and that he was requested to add, that when the young lady he had so benevolently reared came of age, or married, an adequate provision would be made for her. Simon's mind blazed up at this last mtell-gence, when read to him, though he neither comprehended nor sought to know why Lord Lilburne should be so generous, or what that noble person's letter to himself was intended to coursey. For two days, he seemed restored to regovous sense; but when he had once clutched the first payment made in advance, the touch of the money seemed to numb him back to his lethargy;—the excitement of desire died in the feeling of possession.

And just at that time, Fanny's happiness came to a close. Philip received Arthur Beaufort's letter; and now ensued long and frequent absences; and on his return, for about an hour or so at a time, he spoke of sorrow and death; and the books were closed and the songs silenced. All fear for Fanny's safety was, of course, over -all necessity for her work their little establishment was increased. She never stirred out without Sarah; yet she would rather that there had been some danger on her account for him to guard against, or some trial that his smile might soothe. His prolonged absences began to prey upon her - the books ceased to interest - no study filled up the dreary gap-her step grew listless-her check pale - she was sensible at last that his presence had become necessary to her very life. One day, he came to the house earlier than usual, and with a much bappier and serener expression of countenance than he had worm of late.

Smoon was dooing in his chair, with his old dog, now scarce vigorous enough to bark, outled up at his feet. Neither man nor dog was more as a witces to what was spoken than the leathern chair, or the bearth rug on which they severally reposed.

There was something which, in actual life, greatly contributed to the interest of Fanny's strange lot, but which, in narration, I feel I cannot make sufficiently clear to the reader. And this was her connexion and residence with that old man. Her character forming, as his was completely gone; - here, the blank becoming filled—there, the page fading to a blank. It was the utter, total, Deathliness-in-Life of Simon -that, while so impressive to see, renders it impossible to bring him before the reader, in his full force of contrast to the young Psyche. He seldom spoke - often, not from morning till night - he now seldom stirred. It is in vain to describe the indescribable: - let the reader draw the picture for himself. And whenever (as I sometimes think he will, after he has closed this book) he conjures up the idea he attaches to the name of its heroine, let him see before her, as she glides through the humble room — as she listens to the voice of him she loves—as she sits musing by the window, with the church spire just visible as day by day the soul brightens and expands within her - still let the reader see within the same walls, grev-haired, blind, dull to all feeling, frozen to all life, that stony image of Time and Death! Perhaps then, he may understand why they who beheld the real and the living Fanny blooming under that chill and mass of shadow, felt that her grace, her simplicity, her charming beauty, were raised by the contrast, till they grew associated with thoughts and images, mysterious and profound, belonging not more to the lovely than to the soblime.

So there sat the old man; and Philip, though aware of his presence, speaking as if he were alone with Fanny, after touching on more casual topics,—thos addressed her:—

"My true and my dear friend, it is to you that I shall owe, not only my rights and fortone, but the vindication of my mother's memory. You have not only placed flowers upon that gravesone, but it is from you, under Providence, that it will be insertled at last with the Name which refutes all calumny. Young and unnocent as you now are, my gentle and beloved benefictives, you cannot as yet know what a blessing it will be to me to engrave that name upon that simple stone. Hereafter, when you yourself are a wife, a mother, you will comprehend the service you have rendered to the living and the dead!"

He stopped - struggling with the rush of emotions that overflowed his heart. Alas, THE DEAD! - what service can we render to them? - what availed it now, either to the dust below, or to the immortality above, that the fools and knaves of this world should mention the Catherine whose life was gone, whose ears were deaf, with more or less respect? There is in calumny that poison that, even when the character throws of the slander, the heart remains diseased beneath the effect. They say that truth comes sooner or later; but it seldom comes before the soul, passing from agouy to contempt, has grown callous to men's judgments. Calumniate a human being in youth - adulate that being in age; - what has been the interval! Will the adulation atone either for the torture. or the hardness which the torture leaves at last? And if, as in Catherine's case (a case, how common!), the truth come too late-if the tomb is closed - if the heart you have

wrong can be wrong no more — why the truth is as valueless as the epitaph on a forgotten Name! Some such conviction of the bollowness of his own words, when he spake of service to the dead, smote upon Philhy's heart, and stopped the flow of his words.

Fanny, conscious only of his praise, his thanks, and the tender affection of his voice, stood still silent—her eyes downcast, her breast heaving.

Philip resumed,-

"And now, Fanny, my hononred sister, I would thank you for more, were it possible, even than this. I shall owe to you not only name and fortune, but happiness. It is from the rights to which you have assisted me, and which will shortly be made clear, that I am enabled to demand a hand I have long coveted —the hand of one as dear to me as you are. In a word, the time has, this day, been fixed when I shall have a home to offer to you and to this old man-when I can present to you a sister who will prize you as I do; for I love you so dearly - I owe you so much-that even that home would lose half its smiles if you were not there. Do you understand me, Fanny? The sister I speak of will be my Rife!

The poor grid who heard this speech of most ernel tenderness, did not fall, or faint, or erince any outward emotion, except in a deadly paleness. She seemed like one turned to stone. Her very breath forsook her for some moments, and then came back with a long, deep sigh. She laid her hand lightly upon his arm, and said calmiv,—

"Yes — I understand. We once saw a wedding. You are to be married — I shall see yours!"

"You shall; and, later, perhaps, I may see your own. I have a brother. Ah! of I could but find him—younger than I am—beautiful almost as you!"

"You will be happy," said Fanny, still calmly.

"I have long placed my hopes of happiness in such an union! Stay, where are you going?"

"To pray for yoa," said Fanny, with a smile in which there was samething of the old vacancy, and she walked gently from the room. Philip followed her with moistened eyes. He had no suspicion of her secret, and her manner now might have deceived one more vain. He soon after quitted the bonse, and returned to town. Three hours after, Sarah found Fanny stretched on the floor of her some room—so still—so white—that, for some moments, the old woman thought life was gone. She recovered, however, by degrees; and, after putting her hands to her eyes, and mutering some maments, seemed much as usual, except that she was more silent, and that her lips remained colourless, and her hands cold like stone.

CHAPTER XX.

" Ver. Ye see what follows.

Date. O, gradle sir! this shape again!"—The Chances.

That evening Sidney Beaufort arrived in London. It is the nature of solitude to make the passions calm on the surface -agitated in the deeps. Sidney had placed his whole existence in one object. When the letter arrived that told him to hope no more, he was at first rather sensible of the terrible and dismal blank—the "void abyss"-to which all his future was suddenly changed, than roused to vehement and turbulent emotion. But Camilla's letter had, as we have seen, raised his courage and animated his heart. To the idea of her faith he still clung with the instinct of hope in the midst of despair. The tidings that she was absolutely betrothed to another, and in so short a time since her rejection of him, let loose from

all restraint his darker and more tempestuous passions. In a state of mind bordering upon frenzy, he harried to London—to seek her—to see her; with what intent—what hope, if hope there were—he himself could scarcely tell. But what man who has loved with fervour and trust, will be contented to receive the sentence of eternal separation except from the very lips of the one thus worshipped and thus forward!

The day had been intensely cold. Towards evening, the snow fell fast and heavily. Sidney had not, since a child, been before in London; and the immense City, covered with a wintry and icy mist, through which the burrying passengers and the slow-moving rebicles passed, spectre-like, along the dismal and slippery streets - opened to the stranger no hospitable arms. He knew not a step of the way-he was pushed to and fro-his scarce intelligible questions impatiently answered—the snow covered him -- the frost pierced to his reins. At length a man, more kindly than the rest, and seeing that he was a stranger to London, procured him a hackney-coach, and directed the driver to the distant quarter of Berkeley Square. The snow balled under the hoofs of the horses—the grouning rehicle proceeded at the pure of a horse. At length, and after a period of such suspense, and such emotion, as Sidney never in after-life could recall without a shoulder, the coach stopped—the benumbed driver hearily descended—the sound of the knocker knelled loud through the muffled air—and the light from Mr. Beaufort's hall glared fall upon the dizzy eyes of the visitor. He poshed aside the porter, and syrung into the hall. Luckily, one of the footmen who had attended Mrs. Beaufort to the lakes recognised him; and, in answer to his breathless imquire, said,—

"Why, indeed, Mr. Spencer, Miss Beaufort is at home-up stairs in the drawing room, with master and mistress, and Mousiear de Vandemont: but —"

Sidney waited no more. He bounded up the stairs—he opened the first door that presented itself to him, and burst, mannounced and unlooked for, upon the eyes of the group seated within. He saw not the terrified start of Mr. Robert Braufort—he heeted not the faint, nerrous exchanation of the mother—he enaght not the dark and wondering glance of the stranger seated beside Camilla—he saw

but Camilla herself, and in a moment he was at her feet.

"Canilla—I am here!—I, who lore you so—I, who have nothing in the world but you! —I am here—to hear from you, and you alone, if I am indeed abandoned—if you are indeed to be another's!"

He had dashed his had from his brow as he speang forward—his long fair hair, damp with the snows, fell disordered over his forehead—his eyes were fixed, as for life and death, upon the pole face and trembling lips of Canulla. Robert Demfort, in great alarm, and well aware of the fierce temper of Philip,—anticipative of some rash and violent impulse, turned his glance upon his destined son-in-law. But there was no angry pride in the countesance he there beheld. Philip had risen, but his frame was bent—his knees knocked together—his lips were parted—his eyes were staring full upon the face of the kneeling man.

Soldenly Camilla, starting her father's fear, herself half rose, and with an unconscious pathos, stretched one hand, as if so shelver, over Sidney's lead, and looked to Philip. Sidney's eyes followed hers. He sprang to his feet. "What, then, it is tree! And this is the man for whom I am abandone! But unless you—you—with your own lige—tell me that you love me no more—that you love another—I will not rield you lot with life."

He stalked sternly and impetoously up to Philip, who recinied as his rival advanced. The characters of the two men seemed suddenly changed. The timid dreamer seemed dilated into the fearless soldier. The saldier seemed shrinking—opailing—into nameless terror. Sidney grasped that strong arm, as Philip still retreated, with his slight and delicate fingers—grasped it with violence and message; and froming into the face from which the swarthy blood was seared away, said, in a hollow whisper,—

"Do you hear me? Do you comprehend me? I say, that she shall not he forced into a marriage at which I yet believe her heart reisels. My claim is holler than yours. Renounce her, or win her but with any blood."

Philip did not apparently hear the words thus addressed to him. His whole senses seemed absorbed in the one sense of sight. He continued to gaze upon the speaker, till his eye dropped on the hand that yet griped his arm. And as he thus looked, he nttered an inarticulate cry. He caught the leand in his own, and pointed to a ring on the finger, but remained speechless. Mr. Beaufort approached, and began some stammered words of southing to Sidney; but Philip motioned him to be silent; and at last, as if by a vindent effort, said, not to Sidney, but to Beaufort.—

- "His name?—his name?"
- "It is Mr. Spencer—Mr. Charles Spencer," cried Beaufort. "Listen to use—I will explain all—I ——"
- "Hush, bush!" cried Philip; and tarning to Sidney, he put his band on his shoulder, and looking him full in the face, said,—
- "Have you not known another name? Are you not—yes, it is so—it is—it is! Follow me—follow!"

And still retaining his grasp, and, leading Sidney, who was now subdued—awed—and a prey to new and wild suspicions—he moved on yearly, stride by stride—his eyes fixed on that fair face—his lips mattering—till the closing door shat both forms from the eyes of the three there left—in what state of presentiment, or conjecture, or fear,

the reader can imagine better than I describe.

It was the adjoining room into which Philip led his rival. It was lit but by a small reading lamp, and the bright, steady blaze of the fire; and by this light they both continued to gaze on each other, as if spell-bound, in complete silence. At last Philip, by an irresistible impulse, fell upon Sidney's bosom, and chaping him with courtuisive energy, gasped out,—"Sidney!—my Mother's son!"

"Wha!" exclaimed Sidney, struggling from the embrace, and at last freeing himself; "it is you, then!—you—my own brother! You—who have been hitherto the thorn in my path—the cloud in my fate! you—who are now come to make me a wretch for life! I lore that woman, and you tear her from me! You—who subjected my infancy to hardship, and, but for Providence, might have degraded my youth, by your example, into shame and guilt!"

"Forbear!—Forbear!" eried Philip, with a roice so shrill in its egony, that it smore the hearts of those in the adjuning chamber like the shrink of some despairing soul. They looked at each other, but not one had the courage to break upon the interview. Sidney himself was appalled by the sound. He threw himself on a seat, and, overcome by passions so new to him—by excitement so strange—hid his face, and sobbed as a child.

Philip walked rapidly to and fro the room for some moments; at length he paused opposite to Sidney and said, with the deep calmness of a wronged and gooded spirit,—

"Sidney Beaufort, hear me! When my mother died, she confided you to my care, my love, and my protection.-In the last lines that her hand traced, she bade me think less of myself than of you—be to you as a father as well as brother. The hour that I read that letter I fell on my knees, and rowed that I would folfil that injunction—that I would secrifice my very self, if I could give fortune or happiness to you. And this not for your sake alone, Sidney-no! but as my mother-our wronged, our belied, our broken-hearted mother-0 Sidney, Sidney! have you no tears for her, too?" He passed his hand over his own eyes for a moment, and resumed:-" But as our mother, in that last letter, said to me, 'let my love pass into your breast for him,' so, Sidney, so, in all that I could do for you, I funcied that my mother's smile looked down upon me, and that in serving you it was my mother

whom I obeyed. Perhaps, hereafter, Sidney, when we talk over that period of my earlier life when I worked for you, when the degradation you speak of (there was no crime in it!) was borne cheerfully for your sake, and yours the holyday though mine the task-perlaps, hereafter, you will do me more justice. You left me, or were reft me, and I gave all the little fortune that my mother had bequeathed us, to get some fidings from you. I received your letter-that bitter letter-and I cared not then that I was a beggar, since I was alone. You talk of what I have cost youyou talk!-and you now ask me tu-tomerciful Heaven! let me understand youdo you love Camilla? Does she love you? Speak - speak - explain - what new agony awaits me?"

It was then that Sidney, affected and humbled, and st all his more selfish sorrows, by his brother's language and manner, related as succincily as he could, the history of his affection for Camilla, the circumstances of their engagement, and ended by placing before him the letter he had received from Mr. Beaufort.

In spite of all his efforts for self-control, Philip's angoish was so great, so visible, that Sidney, after looking at his working features, his trenbling hands, for a moment,—felt all the earthlier parts of his nature melt in a flow of generous sympathy and remorse. He flong himself on the breast from which he had shrunk before, and eried—

"Brother, brother! forgive me; I see how I have wronged you. If she has forgotten me, if she loveyon, take her and he happy!"

Philip returned his embrace, but without warmth, and then mored away; and again, in great disorder, paced the room. His brother only heard disjointed exclanations that seemed to escape him unawares: "They said she loved ne! Hearen give me strength! Mother—mother! let me fulfil my row!—Oh, that I had died ere this!" He stopped at last, and the large dews rolled down his forehead.

"Sidney!" said he, "there is mystery here that I comprehend not. But my mind now is very confused. If she loves you—if!—is it possible has a woman to love two?—Well, well, I go to solve the riddle: wait here!"

He vanished into the next room, and for nearly half an hour Sidney was alone. He heard through the partition muraured voices; he caught more clearly the sound of Camilla's sols. The particulars of that interview between Philip and Camilla, alone at first (afterwards Mr. Robert Beaufort was rendmitted) Philip never disclosed, nor could Sidney himself ever obtain a clear account from Camilla, who could not recall it, even years after, without great emotion. But at last the door was opened, and Philip entered leading Camilla by the hand. His face was calm, and there was a smile on his lips; a greater dignity than even that leabthad to him was diffused over his whole person. Camilla was holding her handkerchief to her eyes, and weeping passionately. Mr. Beaufort followed them with a mortified and slinking air.

"Sidney," sold Philip, "it is past. All is arranged. Lyield to your earlier, and therefore better, elaim. Mr. Beaufort consents to your union. He will tell you, at some fitter time, that our birthright is at last made clear, and that there is no blot on the name we shall bereafter bear.—Sidney, embrace your bride."

Amazed, delighted, and still half-incredulous, Sidney seized and kissed the hand of Camilla; and as he then drew her to his breast, she said, as she pointed to Philip,—

"Oh! if you do love me as you say, see in him the generous, the noble—" Fresh sols broke off her speech, but as Sidney sought again to take her hand, she whispered, with a touching and a womanly sentiment, "Ab! respect him: see!—" and Sidner, looking then at his brother, saw, that though he still attempted to smile, his lip writhed, and his features were drawn together, as one whose frame is wrung by torture, but who struggles not to groun.

He flew to Philip, who, grasping his hand, held him back, and said,—

"I have falfilled my row! I have given you up the only blessing my life has known. Enough! you are happy, and I shall be so, too, when God pleases to soften this blow. And now you must not wonder or blame me, if, though so lately found, I leave you for awhile. Do me one kindness-you Sidney-you Mr. Beaufort. Let the marriage take place at H-, in the village church by which my mother sleeps; let it he delayed till the suit is terminated; by that time I shall hope to meet you all-to meet you, Camilla, as I ought to meet my brother's wife: till then, my presence will not sadden your happiness. Do not seek to see me-do not expect to hear from me. llist! be silent all of yon-my heart is yet bruised and sore. O Thou," and here, deepening in his voice, he raised his arms, "Thou, who hast preserved my youth from

such snares and such peril, who hast guided my steps from the abyes to which they wandered, and beneath whose hand I now bow, grateful if classened,—receive this offering and bless that union!—Fare ye well."

CHAPTER XXI.

"Hencels airs amid the lampatings deedl; And we wish they are may fale; They come; and the word is a elect cell, Where masic merer played. Deem follows a from through the long sight-book." Winness: The Pool, a poem.

The self-command, which Philip had obtained for a while, deserted him when he was without the house. His mind felt broken up into chaos—he hurried on, mechanically, on foot—he passed street upon street, now solitary and deserted, as the lamps gleamed upon the thick snow. The city was left behind him. He poused not till, breathless, and exhausted in spirit fluot in frame, he reached the churchyard where Catherine's dust reposed. The snow had ceased to fall, but it lay deep over the graves—the year-trees, clad in their white shrouds, gleamed ghost-like through the dimness. Upon the rail that fenced the tomb yet

hung a wreath that Fanny's hand had placed there. But the flowers were hid—it was a wreath of snow! Through the intervals of the huge and still clouds, there gleamed a few melancholy stars. The very calm of the holy spot seemed muniterably sad. The Death of the year overhang the Death of man. And as Philip hent over the tomb, within and without all was fee and Vigit?!

How long he remained on that spot, what were his emotions or his prayers, he himself never afterwards could recall. Long past midnight Fanny heard his step on the stairs, and the door of his chamber close with numouted violence. She heard, too, for some hours his heavy tread on the floor, fill suddenly all was silent. The next morning when, at the ascal hour, Sarah entered to unclose the shotters and light the fire, she was startled by wild exclamations and wilder laughter. The fever had mounted to the brain—he was delinious.

For several weeks Philip Beaufort was in imminent danger; for a considerable part of that time he was unconscious; and, when the peril was past, his recovery was slow and gradual. It was the only illness to which his vigorous frame had ever been subjected; and

the fever had perhaps exhausted him more than it might have done one in whose constitution the disease had encountered less resistance. His brother, imagining he had gone abroad, was unacquainted with his danger. None tended his sick-bed save the hireling nurse, the fee'd physician, and the unpurchasable heart of the only being to whom the wealth and rank of the heir of Beaufort Court were as nothing. Here was reserved for him Fate's erowning lesson, in the vanity of those human wishes which anchor in gold and power. For how many years had the exile and the outcast pined indignantly for his birthright! Lo! it was won; and with it came the crushed heart and the smitten frame. As he slowly recovered sense and reasoning these thoughts struck him foreibly. He felt as if he were rightly punished in having distained, during his earlier youth, the enjoyments within his reach. Was there nothing in the glorious health—the unconquerable hope—the heart, if wrung, and chafed, and surely tried, free at least from the direct anguish of the passions, disappointed and jealous love? Though certain, if spared to the future, to be rich, powerful, righted in name and honour, might he not from that siek bed envy his earlier past? even when with his brotherorphan he wandered through the solitary fields, and felt with what energies we are gifted when we have something to protect; or when, loving and beloved, he saw life smile out to him in the eyes of Engénie, - or when, after that melancholy loss, he wrestled boldly, and breast to breast with Fortune, in a far land, for honour and independence? There is something in severe illness, especially if it be in violent contrast to the usual strength of the body, which has often the most salutary effect upon the mind,-which often, by the affliction of the frame, roughly wins us from the too morbid pains of the heart, - which makes us feel that, in mere LIFE, enjoyed as the robust enjoy it, God's Great Principle of Good breathes and mores. We rise thus from the sick-bed softened and humbled, and more disposed to look around us for such blessings as we may yet command.

The return of Philip, his danger, the necessity of exertion, of tending him, bad roused Fanny from a state which might otherwise have been permanently dangerous to the intellect so lately ripeased within her. With what patience, with what fortinde, with what unutterable thought and devotion, she fulfilled that best and holiest woman's duty, let the man whose struggle with life and death has been blessed with the rigil that wakes and saves imagine to himself. And in all her anxiety and terror, she had glimpses of a happiness which it seemed to her almost criminal to acknowledge. For, even in his delirium, her voice seemed to have some soothing influence over him, and he was ealmer when she was by. And when at last he was conscious, her face was the first he saw, and her name the first which his lips uttered. As then he grew gradually stronger, and the bed was deserted for the sofa, he took more than the old pleasure in hearing her read to him; which she did with a feeling that lecturers cannot teach. And once, in a pause from this occupation, he spoke to her frankly, - he sketched his past history - his last sperifice. And Fanny, as she wept, learned that he was no more another's!

It has been said that this man, naturally of an active and impatient temperament, had been little accustomed to seek those resources which are found in books. But somehow in that sick chamber—it was Fanny's voice the voice of her over whose mind he had once so boughtly lamented, that taught him how much of aid and solace the Herd of Men derive from the Everlasting Genius of the Few.

Gradually, and interval by interval, moment by moment, thus drawn together, all thought beyond shut out (for, however crushing for the time the blow that had stricken Philip from health and reason, be was not that slave to a guilty fancy, that he could voluntarily indulge,—that he would not earnestly seek to shun-all sentiments that yet turned with unholy yearning towards the hetrothed of his brother); -- gradually, I say, and slowly, came those progressive and delicious epochs which mark a revolution in the affections: -unspeakable gratitude, brotherly tenderness, the united strength of compassion and respect that he had felt for Fanny seemed, as he gained health, to mellow into feelings yet more exquisite and deep. He could no longer delade himself with a vain and imperious belief that it was a defective mind that his heart protected; he began again to be sensible to the rare beauty of that tender face-more lovely, perhaps, for the paleness that had replaced its bloom. The fancy that he had so imperiously checked before - before he saw Camilla, returned to him, and neither pride nor honour

had now the right to chase the soft wings away. One evening, fanying himself alone, he fell into a profound reverie; he awoke with a start, and the exclanation, "Was it true love that I ever felt for Canilla, or a passion, a frent, a delusion?"

His exclanation was answered by a sound that seemed both of joy and grief. He looked up, and saw Fanny before him; the light of the moon, just risen, fell full on her form, but her hands were elasped before her face—he heard her solo.

"Fanny, dear Fanny," he cried, and sought to throw himself from the sofa to her feet. But she drew herself away, and fled from the chamber, as a dream.

Philip rose, and, for the first time since his illness, walked, but with feelle steps, to and for the room. With what different emotions from those in which last, in flerve and intolerable agours, he had pared that narrow boundary! Returning health erept through his wins—a scene, a kindly, a celestial joy erroundssed his heart. Had the time yet come when the old Florinal had melted into story, when the new and the time one, with its warm life, its tender beauty, its maiden

weath of love, had risen before his hope? He paused before the window; the spot within seemed so confined, the night without so ealm and lovely, that he forgot his still-elinging maledy, and unclosed the casement: the air came soft and fresh upon his temples, and the church-tower and spire, for the first time, did not seem to him to rise in gloom against the heaves. Even the grave-stone of Catherine, half in monthlyth, half in shadow, appeared to him to wear a smile. His mother's memory was become linked with the living Fauny.

"Thou art vindicated—thy Sidney is happv," he muraured; "to her the thanks!"

Fair hopes, and soft thoughts busy within him, he remained at the casement till the increasing chill warned him of the danger he incurred.

The next day, when the physician visited him, he found the fever had returned. For many days, Philip was again in danger—dull, unconscious even of the step and voice of Fanny.

He woke at last as from a long and profound sleep; — woke so refreshed, so revired, that he felt at once that some great crisis had here past, and that at length, he had stroggled lack to the somey slowes of Life. By his helside sate Liancourt, who, long alarmed at his disappearance, had at last contrived, with the help of Mr. Barlow, to trace him to Cauttey's bouse, and had for several days taken share in the vigils of poor Fanny.

While he was yet explaining all this to Philip, and congratulating him on his evident recovery, the physician entered to confirm the congratulation. In a few days the invalid was able to quit his room, and nothing but change of air seemed necessary for his convalescence. It was then that Liancourt, who had for two days seemed impatient to unburden himself of some communication, thus addressed him:—

"My dear friend, I have learned, now, your story from Barlow, who called several times during your relapse, and who is the more anxious about you, as the time for the decision of your case now draws near. The souner you quit this house the better."

"Quit this house! and why? Is there not one in this house to whom I owe my fortune and my life?"

"Yes; and for that reason I say, Go hence; it is the only return you can make her."

"Pshaw! - speak intelligibly."

"I will," said Liancourt, gravely. "I have

heen a watcher with her by your sick bed, and I know what you must feel already;—nay, I must confess that even the old servant has ventured to speak to me. You have inspired that poor girl with feelings dangerous to her peace."

"Ha!" cried Philip, with such joy that Liancourt frowned, and said, — "Hitherto I have believed you too honourable to — "

"So you think she loves me?" interrupted Philip.

"Yes; what then? You, the heir of Beaufurt Court, — of a rental of 20,000% a-year, of an historical name, — you cannot marry this poor girl?"

Well!—I will consider what you say, and, at all events, I will leave the house to attend the result of the trial. Let us talk no more on the subject now."

Philip had the penetration to perceive that Liancourt, who was greatly mored by the beauty, the innocence, and the unprotected position of Fanny, had not confined contion to himself; that, with his characteristic well-meaning bluntness, and with the license of a man somewhat advanced in years, he had spaken to Fanny herself: for Fanny now

seemed to shun him,—her eyes were heavy, her manner was embarrassed. He saw the change, but it did not grieve him; he hailed the omens which he drew from it.

And at last he and Liancourt went. He was absent three weeks, during which time the formality of the friendly lawsuit was decided, and the public were in ecstasies at the noble and sublime conduct of Mr. Robert Beaufort; who, the moment he had discovered a document which he might so easily have buried for ever in oblivion, voluntarily agreed to dispossess himself of estates he had so long enjoyed, preferring conscience to lucre. Some persons observed that it was reported that Mr. Philip Beaufort had also been generous that he had agreed to give up the estates for his ancle's life, and was only in the meanwhile to receive a fourth of the revenues. But the universal comment was, "He could not have done less!" Mr. Robert Beaufort was, as Lord Lilburne had once observed, a man who was born, made, and reared to be spoken well of by the world; and it was a comfort to him now, poor man, to feel that his character was so highly estimated. If Philip should live to the age of one hundred, he will never become so respectable and popular a man with the crowd as his worthy uncle. But does it much matter?

Philip returned to H— the eve before the day fixed for the marriage of his brother and Camilla.

CHAPTER XXII.

Natu:-Adore an Hope Gryssen.-Hes.

From Night, Sunstane and Day arose!

THE sun of early May shone cheerfully over the quiet suburh of H-. In the thoroughfares life was astir. It was the hour of noonthe hour at which commerce is busy, and streets are full. The old retired trader, eyeing wistfully the rolling coach or the oft-pausing omnibus, was breathing the fresh and scented air in the broadest and most crowded road, from which, afar in the distance, rose the spires of the metropolis. The boy let loose from the day-school was hurrying home to dinner, his satchel on his back; the ballad-singer was sending her cracked whine through the obscurer alleys, where the baker's boy, with puddings on his tray, and the smart maid-servant, despatched for porter, paused to listen. And round the shops where cheap

shawls and cottons tempted the female eye, many a loitering girl detained her impatient mother, and eyed the tickets and calculated her hard-gained savings for the Sunday gear. And in the corners of the streets steamed the itinerant kitchens of the pie-men, and rose the sharp ery, "All hot! all hot!" in the ear of infant and ragged Hunger. And amidst them all rolled on some lazy coach of ancient merchant or withered maiden, unconscious of any life but that creeping through their own dullrivered veins. And before the house in which Catherine died, there loitered many stragglers, gossips of the bamlet, subscribers to the newsroom hard by, to guess, and speculate, and wonder why, from the church behind, there rose the merry peal of the marriage-bell!

At length, along the broad road leading from the great city, there were seen rapidly advancing three enringes of a very different fashion from those familiar to the solver). On they came; swiftly they whirled round the angle that conducted to the church; the looks of the gay steeds ringing cheerily on the ground; the white favours of the servaces gleaning in the sun. Happy is the bride the sun shines on! And when the carriages had thus vanished, the sentered groups melted into one crowd, and took their way to the church.

They stood idling without in the burial-ground; many of them round the fence that guarded from their footsteps Catherine's lonely grave. All in nature was glad, exhilarating, and yet serene; a genial freshness breathed through the soft air; not a cloud was to be seen in the smiling azore; even the old dark yew seemed happy in their everlasting verdure. The bell ceased, and then even the crowd grew silent; and not a sound was heard in that solenn spot to whose demesnes are consecrated alike the Birth, the Marriage, and the Death.

At length there came forth from the churchdoor the goodly form of a rosy headle. Approaching the groups, he whispered the letterdressed and commanded the ragged, remonstrated with the old, and lifted his cane to the young; and the result of all was, that the churchyard, not without many a murmur and expostulation, was cleared, and the crowd fell back in the space behind the gates of the prineipal entrance, where they swayed and gaped and chattered round the carriages, which were to hear away the bridal party.

Within the chorch, as the ceremony was now concluded, Philip Beaufort conducted, band-in-hand silently along the aisle, his brother's wife.

Leaning on his stick, his cold sneer upon his

thin lip, Lord Lilburne limped, step by step with the pair, though a little apart from them, glancing from moment to moment at the face of Philip Beaufort, where he had hoped to read a grief that he could not detect. Lord Lillurne had carefully refrained from an interview with Philip till that day; and he now only came to the wedding, as a surgeon goes to an hospital to examine a disease he had been told would be great and sore: he was disappointed. Close behind followed Sidney, radiant with joy, and bloom, and beauty; and his kind guardian, the tears rolling down his eyes, murmured blessings as he looked upon him. Mrs. Beaufort had declined attending the ceremonyher nerves were too weak-but behind, at a longer interval, came Robert Beaufort, sober, staid, collected as ever to outward seeming; but a close observer might have seen that his eye had lost its habitual complacent cunning, that his step was more heavy, his stoop more joyless. About his air there was a something crest-fallen. The consciousness of acres had passed away from his portly presence; he was no longer a possessor, but a pensioner. The rich man, who had decided as he pleased on the happiness of others, was a cipher; he had ceased to have any interest in any thing. What to him the marriage of his daughter now! Her children would not be the heirs of Beaufort. As Camilla kindly turned round, and through happy tears waited for his approach, to clasp his hand, he forced a smile, but it was sixhly and pitzeus. He knoged to creep away, and he alone.

"Myfather!" said Camilla, in her sweet low voice; and she extricated herself from Philip, and threw herself on his breast.

"She is a good child," said Robert Beamfort vacantly; and, turning his dry eyes to the group, be cangelt instinctively at his castomary commonplaces; — "And, a good child, Mr. Sidney, makes a good wife."

The elegyman bowed as if the compliment were addressed to himself: he was the only man there whom Robert Beautort could now dresive.

"My sister," said Philip Beaufort, as once more learing on his arm, they paused before the church door, "may Sidney love and prize you as—as I would have done; and believe me, both of you, I have no regret, no memory that wounds me now."

He dropped her hand, and motioned to ber father to lead her to the carriage. Then winding his arm into Sidney's, he said,—

"Wait till they are gone: I have one word yet with you. Go on, gentlemen."

The clergyman bowed, and walked through

the churchyard. But Lilborne, pausing and surveying Philip Beaufort, said to him, whisperingly,—

"And so much for feeling—the folly! So much for generosity—the delusion! Happy man!"

"I am thoroughly happy, Lord Lilburne,"

"Are you?—Then, it was neither feeling nor generosity; and me were taken in! Good day." With that he limped slowly to the gate.

Philip answered not the stream even by a look. For, at that moment, a lood shoot was set up by the mob without—they had caught a glimpse of the bride.

"Come, Sidney, this way," he said; "I must not detain you long."

Arm in arm they passed out of the church, and turned to the spot hard by where the flowers smiled up to them from the stone on their mother's grave.

The old inscription had been effaced, and the name of CATHERIXE BEAUTORY was placed upon the stone.

"Brother," said Philip, "do not forget this grave: years hence, when children play around your own hearth. Observe, the name of Catherine Beaufort is fresher on the stone than the dates of birth and death—the name was only inscribed there to-day — your wedding day! Brother, by this grave we are now indeed united."

"Oh, Philip!" cried Sidney in deep emotion, clasping the hand stretched out to him; "I feel, I feel how noble, how great you are that you have surrificed more than I dreamed of—"

"Hush!" said Philip, with a smile; "No talk of this. I am happier than you deem me. Go in, she waits you."

me. Oo m, she wans you.

"And you!—leave you?—alone!"

"Not alone," said Philip, pointing to the grave.

Scarce lad he spoken when, from the gate, came the shrill, clear voice of Lord Lilburne.

"We wait for Mr. Sidney Beaufort."

Sidney passed his hand over his eyes, wrong

his brother's hand once more, and in a moment was by Camilla's side.

Another shout—the whirl of the wheels the tramping of feet—the distant hum and nurmer—and all was still.

The clerk returned to lock up the church he did not observe where Philip stood in the shadow of the wall—and went home to talk of the gay wedding, and imprire at what hour the funeral of a young woman, his nextdoor neighbour, would take place the next day.

It might be a quarter of an hour after Philip was thus left—nor had be moved from the spot—when he felt his sleeve pulled gently. He turned round and saw before him the wistful face of Fanny!

- "So you would not come to the wedding?" said be.
- "No. But I fancied you might be here alone,—and sad."
- "And you will not even wear the dress I gave you?"
- "Another time. Tell me, are you unhappy?"
- "Unhappy, Fanny! No; look around. The very burial-ground has a smile. See the laburanus clustering over the wall, listen to the licils on the dark yers above, and yonder see even the butterfly has settled upon a grave!—I am not unhappy." As he thus spoke he looked at her earnestly, and, taking both her house in his, drew her gently towards him, and continued:—"Fanny, do you remember, that, leaning over that garte, "I once spoke to you of the happiness of marriage where two hearts are united. Nay, Fanny, ray, I must

go on. It was here in this spot, it was here that I first saw you on my return to England. I came to seek the dead, and I have thought since, it was my mother's guardian spirit that drew me hither to find you - the living! And often afterwards, Fanny, you would come with me here, when, bliaded and dull as I was, I came to brood and to repine, insensible of the treasures even then perhaps within my reach. But, best as it was; the ordeal through which I have passed has made me more grateful for the prize I now dare to hope for. On this grave your hand daily renewed the flowers. By this grave, the link between the Time and the Eternity, whose lessons we bave read together, will you consent to record our vows? Fanny, dearest, fairest, tenderest, best, I love you, and at last as alone you should be loved! - I woo you as my wife! Mine, not for a season, but for ever - for ever, even when these graves are opened, and the World shritels like a seroll. Do you understand me!-do you heed me!-or have I dreamed that that-"

He stopped short—a dismay seized him at her silence. Had he been mistaken in his divine belief?—the fear was momentary: for Fanny, who had recoiled as he spoke, now placing her hands to her temples, gazing on him, breathless and with lips apart, as if, indeed, with great effort and struggle her modest spirit conceived the possibility of the happiness that broke upon it, advanced timidly, her face suffused in blushes; and, looking into his eyes, as if she would read into his very soul, said, with an accent, the intersectess of which shewed that her whole fale hung on his answer.

"But this is pity?—they have told you that 1.—in short, you are generous—you you—Oh, deceive me not! Do you love her still?—Can you—do you love the humble, foolish Fanny?"

"As God shall judge me, sneet one, I am sincere! I have survived a passion—never so sneed, so tender, so entire as that I now feel for you! And oh, Fanny, bear this true confession! It was you—you to whom my heart turned before I saw Camilla!—against that impulse I struggled in the blindness of a haughty error!"

Fonny uttered a low and suppressed cry of delight and rapture. Philip passionately continued:—

"Fanny, make blessed the life you have saved. Fate destined us for each other. Fate for me has ripened your sweet mind. Fate for you has softened this rugged heart. We may have yet much to bear and much to learn. We will consule and teach each other!"

He drew her to his breast as he spoke—drew her trembling, blushing, confused, but no more reluctant; and there, by the Graves that had been so memorable a scene in their common history, were murmured those your in which all this world knows of human happiness is treasured and recorded—love that takes the sting from grief, and faith that gives eternity to love. All silent, yet all serone around them! Above, the heaven,—at their feet, the grave:—for the love, the grave!—for the faith, the heaven!

CHAPTER THE LAST.

" A labore reclinat of on," - Honer.

I year that there is some justice in the affection the general reader entertains for the old-fishioned, and now somewhat obsolete eastom, of giving to him, at the close of a work, the latest news of those who sought his acquaintance through his progress.

Tae week, but well-meaning Smith, no more oppressed by the erid influence of his brother, has continued to pass his days in comfort and respectability on the income settled on him by Philip Beauliert. Mr. and Mrs. Roger Morton still live, and have just resigned their business to their eldest son; retiring themselves to a small villa adjoining the town in which they had made their future. Mrs. Morton is very apt, when she goes out to tea, to talk of her dear deceased sister-in-law, the

late Mrs. Beaufort, and of her own remarkable kindness to her nephew when a little boy. She observes that, in fact, the young men owe every thing to Mr. Roger and herself; and, indeed, though Sidney was never of a grateful disposition, and has not been near her since, yet the elder brother, the Mr. Beanfort, always evinces his respect to them by the yearly present of a fat buck. She then comments on the ups and downs of life; and observes that it is a pity her son Tom preferred the medical profession to the church. - Their consin, Mr. Beaufort, has two livings. To all this Mr. Roger says nothing, except an occasional "Thank beaven, I want no man's help! I am as well to do as my neighbours. But that's neither here nor there."

There are some readers—they who do not thoroughly consider the truths of this life—who will ret ask, "But how is Lord Lilborne punished?" Punished: ay and indeed how? The world, and not the poet, must answer that question. Crime is punished from without. If Vive is punished, it must be within. The billorness of this hollow world are not to be pelted with the soft roses of poetical justice. They who ask why he is not punished, may be the first to diff the last to the equipage in which he lolls

through the streets! The only offeace he habitually committed of a nature to bring the penalties of detection, he renounced the moment he perceived there was danger of discovery: he gambled no more after Philip's hint. He was one of those, some years after, must hitter upon a certain nobleman charged with anthir play—one of those who took the accusation as proved; and whose authority settled all disputes thereon.

But, if no thunderbult falls on Lord Lilburne's head—if he is fated still to eat, and drink, and die on his bed, he may yet taste the ashes of the Dead Sea fruit which his hands have colled. He is grown old. His infimulties increase upon him; his sole resources of pleasure—the seases—are dried up. For him there is no longer savour in the viands, or sporkle in the wine,—man delights him not, nor woman meither. He is alone with Old Age, and in sight of Death.

With the exception of Simon, who died in his clear not many days after Sidney's marriage, Robert Beaufart is the only one among the more important agents left at the last secre of this history who has passed from our mortal stage. After the marriage of his daughter he mopel and drooped. He was wont to say

-for what he said was always amiable-that he missed his dear child, especially now he had no son. But what he did miss, was the heritage of Beaufort Court. The last straw to which he had clung-the hope that Camilla would marry the elder brother, and thus that his grandchildren would reign in his steadonce swept away, he sank deeper and deeper into the despondent sense of his own nothingness. What though he still possessed the mansion and the main property for his life—he was there but a guest on sufferance. Where was that respectable, comforting, complacent feeling of rights in se - of possession - of property? He walked joylessly round the park, and rode listlessly round the farms, and sat silently in the balls: he was but the tenant of another. Thus gradually and insensibly he pined away from want-moral want-in the midst of actual wealth, luxury, and plenty! There was no visible disease which the doctors could cope with. They could not put the acres into pills that he might swallow, nor melt the woods into decocions that he might drink and be well. Camilla, hearing that he was ill and that her presence might restore him, flew to his side. But it was evident then that she was nothing in his thoughts; and even when

her first son was born, and cowed in his arms, he boaked at it vacantly,—"My grandchild! Yes, and his urcle has provided for him, and for you too, handsomely—I don't deny it, but my grandchild will never be member for the county!" Still he did not complain, and still he caught at sentiments that did him homour:—"He never desired any thing but what was just; he might have resisted the lawsuit, but he never thought of such a thing. Mr. Philip was a very fine young man, and he was happy to say appreciated his motives. He had never cared overmuch for money. Thank Heaven! covetousness was not his fault." And so—he did!

Airs: Beaufort, after his death, established berself in London; and could never be per. snaded to visit Beaufort Cent. Size took a composition, who more than replaced, in her eves, the absence of Camilla.

And Camilla—Spencer—Sidney. They live still by the gentle Lake, happy in their own secone joys and graceful leisure; shunning alike ambition and its trials, action and its sharp vicksitudes; enving no one, covetous of nothing; making around them, in the working world, something of the old postoral and golden holyday. If Camilla had at one

time wavered in her allegiance to Sidney, her good and simple heart has long since been entirely reginted by his devotion; and, as might be expected from her disposition, she loved him better after marriage than before.

Philip had gone through severer trials than Sidney: But, had their earlier fates been reversed, and that spirit, in youth so hanghty and self-willed, been lapped in ease and luxury, would Philip now be a hetter or a happier man? Perhaps, too, for a less tranquil existence than his brother, Philip yet may be reserved; but, in proportion to the uses of our destiny, do we repose or toil: he who never knows pain knows but the half of pleasure. The lot of whatever is most noble on the earth below falls not amidst the rosy Gardens of the Epicurean. We may envy the man who enjoys and rests; but the smile of Heaven settles rather on the front of him who labours and aspires.

And did Philip ever regret the circumstances that had given him Fanny for the partner of his life? To some who take their notions of the Ideal from the conventional rules of nomance, rather than from their own perceptions of what is true, this narrative would have

been more pleasing had Philip never loved but Fanny. But all that had led to that love at last had only served to render it more coduring and concentered. Man's strongest and worthiest affection is his last—is the one that unites and embodies all his past dreams of what is excellent—the one from which Hope springs out the brighter from former disappointments—the one in which the Memories are the most tender and the most abundant—the one which, replacing all others, nothing hereafter can replace.

And now, ere the scene closes, and the audience, whom perhaps the actors may have interested for awhile, disperse, to forget amidst the pursuits of actual life the Shadows that have amused an hour, or beguled a care, let the cortain fall on one happy picture:

It is some few years after the marriage of Philip and Panny—years spent chiefly abroad. It is a summer's morning. In a small old-fashioned room at Beaufort Court, with its casements open to the gardens, stood Philip, having just entered; and near the window set Fanny, his boy by her side. She was at the mother's hardest task—the first lessons to the

first-born child; and as the boy looked up at her sweet earnest face, with a smile of intelligence on his own, you might have seen at a glance how well understood were the teacher and the pupil. Yes; whatever might have been wanting in the Virgin to the full developement of mind, the cares of the Mother had supplied. When a being was born to lean on her alone—dependent on her providence for life-then, hour after hour, step after step, in the progress of infant destinies, had the reason of the mother grown in the child's growth, adapting itself to each want that it must foresee, and taking its perfectness and completion from the breath of the New Love!

The child caught sight of Philip, and rushed to embrace him.

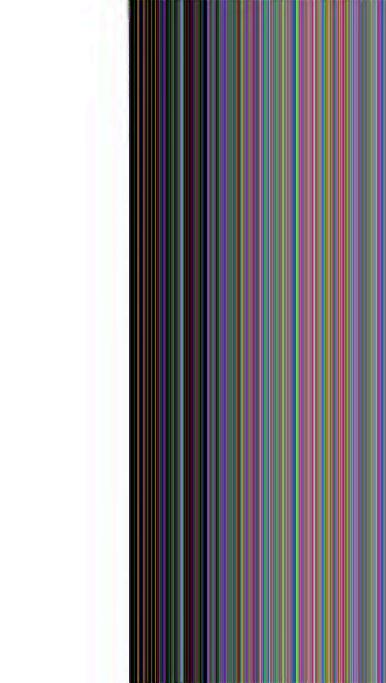
"See!" whispered Fanny, as she also hung upon him, and strange recollections of her own mysterious childhood erowded upon her,—
"see," whispered she, with a blush half of shame and half of pride, "the poor idiot girl is the teacher of your child!"

"And," answered Philip, "whether for child or mother, what teather is like Love!" Thus saying, he took the boy into his arms; mil, as he bent over those rosy cheeks, Panay sor, from the movement of his lips and the moisture in his eyes, that he blessed God. He looked up on the Nother's face, he glanced round on the flowers and foliage of the luxurious summer, and again he blessed God; and, without and within, it was Light and Monatric!

THE EXD.

LONDON:

PRINTED BY WOLES AND BARCEAY, MANUE TRALET, BARCESTER SQU'ARE.



ERRATA - VOL. L

Page 100, line 11, for supposed joy, read suppressed joy.

- 273, 1, for Philip's head, rend Philip's mind.
- 294, lines 3 and 15, for Madehen, read Müdchen.

ERRATA -- VOL. II.

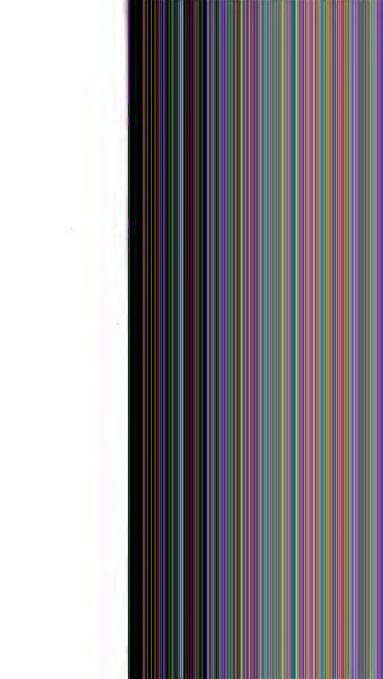
Page 162, line 1, for hourgeoise, read hourgeoisie.

- 322, - 3, for Grorrenor Square, read Beckeley Square.

ERRATA...VOL. III.

Page 40, line 3, for R. Sharp, read J. Sharp.

- =~56,~=21, for philosophical, read philanthropic.
- 65, 8, for milder, read wilder.
- 178, 12, for retaining, read retained.



```
NEW WORKS
                         PUBLISHED BY
MESSRS. SAUNDERS AND OTLEY.
                      CONDUIT STREET.
      THE COMPLETE PROSE WORKS OF
               SIR E. L. BULWER, BART,
         NOW READY, IN TWELVE SIX-SHILLING VOLUMES.
              Bound and Lettered, Beautifully Illustrated,
" It is with great pleasure we see commenced on edition of the words of Sin Edward Bul-
wer; and our grafification is increased by the circumstance of their adopting a succept form,
being at once extremely next and extremely the op. Propriat as they have deserved them
both at home and about, they will thus obtain a water correlation in their matice land, and
we shall no longer softer the sepo each of knowing that in America, and all over the continent
of Europe, a writer of his distinguished genus is more principally read and more highly
percel than in the country advaned by his tallers. It is for these reasons that we so entirely
appose of their isse to this shape ; for the ruse they are read the higher will the reputation
of their authornias." - Library Gozette
         SIR E, L, BULWERS DRAMATIC WORKS,
     THE DUCHESS DE LA VALLIERE
                        A Play in Fire Acts.
                           New Emply.
                                III.
       RICHELIEU: OR, THE CONSPIRACY.
                         A Play in Five Acts.
                           NIMB EDITOR,
THE LADY OF LYONS; OR, LOVE AND PRIDE
                         A Play in Fire Acts.
                         TWELFIR EDITION.
                    THE SEA CAPTAIN.
                        A Demain Live Acts.
                           Form English
                                 VI.
                            MOVEY.
                       A Conedy in thre Acts.
                           Formin Enmoy.
                        In two volumes, fro.,
           ATHENS: ITS RISE AND FALL:
  WITH VIEWS OF THE BRIS, LITERATURE, AND SOCIAL
              LIFE OF THE ATHENIAN PEOPLE.
                By Sir E. Lamos Browsa, Bart, M.A.,
          Author of "England and the English," " Rienz," &c.
"The need fall of Albert from the year of No. Bulver. What a theater for dearly-
ton! What there for the graphic measure! We cannot no much appeared by good-
tone of molecular and content. * * Three species and other passages, contains
warm feeling of the great or the Leadiful will a makeful segacity, ever throwing out abund-
ance of new and time observations "- Khabo chillment.
```

"Year of laboral base and bear magination the meanth and consideration of the subject, and the uple is worthy of the best names on this elevated port of our national literature —

Jenny Gazde

New Works Published by Saunders and Otley.

NEW WORK BY THE AUTHOR OF "THE ANGLER IN IRELAND."

la two rolumes, post 8ro.,

TWO SUMMERS IN NORWAY.

By the Author of "The Angler in Ireland." " I oil, solutying, and informing in matter, as well as animated in style," - Specialise.

Second Edition, in two volumes, post 8vo.,

RAMBLES IN THE SOUTH OF IRELAND.

By Lady Chartengox. With Illustrative Engravings.

" A charming book full of parturesque descriptions, interesting observations on life and mores, amaking associates, legendary lone, just teeling, and sound common stage!"-Lifeing Gestle

In three rolumes, post 840.,

THE ROMANCE OF JEWISH HISTORY.

By the Misses Moss, Dedicated, by permission, to Sir E. Bulwer,

"This wisk gives us a most curious insight into Jewish modes of thought, feeling, and when; they have reference, of convey to their better days, made glorious by virtue, consists, and self-denotion, and me based for the most part on historical truths, which, largeser, are in no instance warped or over-embelished. We can confidently recommend tiese Romarces, which fil up and all strate a department of history that has been hitherto attention enclosed."-Cont James.

This work is characterised by the most gorgonia limagery and the most elevated sentiments. It control tales of worderful excitement, which strongly remaid the reader, if not in matter, certainly in manner, of Sir Walter Soft," - Metopoliton.

In two volumes, 8vo.,

THE SOCIAL INFLUENCE OF DEMOCRACY:

THE COMPLETION OF DEMOCRACY IN AMERICA.

By M. A. De l'orgestique. Translat d'by H. Reeve, Esq.

" As a study of rolliest science, this book stands unrivalled in our time, equally remarkthe for landity of style, acutiness and delicary of reasoning, and for the month and intellectual vigues with which it has been conceived and completed."-Times.

In one rolume,

PETER PAUL RUBENS, IIIS LIFE AND GENIUS.

Translated from the German of Dr. Wangers, by R. R. Nott, Esq.

Edited by Mrs JONESON.

" We cannot for exmestly represented this work to the study of the stist and commisseut, It is beyond all comparison the most complete and perfect analysis of the mind and works of

Riches which has ever been given to the public "-Britania,

In two volumes, post 8va.,

CAMP AND QUARTERS:

OR SCENES OF MILITARY LIFE

Br Wood Parteress, Author of "Adventures in the 50th, or Queen's Own Beyment,"

· Nor Pattern his the right temper is these lively volumes—his work will be a useful a literate to our ane-shipped labours, reducing with the fidelity of a mirror the vicinity desired promyrel a nider's expense i - dist.

XIV.

In two volumes, with Illustrations,

WESTERN INDIA IN 1838.

By Mrs. Postass Arrhard "Catch."

" No need not recommend the work to our readers; it is sure to be read, and it is imposa or not to do not to ex end the knowledge of a work which all who wish well to England as the later should endeavour to constite." - Colonial Magazine.

XV.

In two volumes,

SOCIAL LIFE IN GERMANY ILLUSTRATED

to the Dromas of Her Royal Highness the Process Amelia of Samoy, Translated from the German, with Notes and an Introduction. By Mrs. Jamesov.

XVI.

la three volumes, post 800.,

WINTER STUDIES AND SUMMER RAMBLES. By Mrs. Janeon,

Author of "Visits at Home and Almod," "Characteristics of Women," inc.

XVII.

Third Edition, in two volumes, past 810.

CELEBRATED FEMALE SOVEREIGNS.

By Mrs. January.

"We are indukted to Mos. Jones on for three very delightful solutions."—New Manday.

"A series of admirable longraph as of celebrated queens. South a work must be popular
with every publics of those queen governed realism?—Metopolitism.

XVIII.

Third Edition, in two rolumes, post 8ro.,

FEMALE CHARACTERS OF SHAKSPEARE'S PLAYS;

Or, CHARACTERISTICS OF WOMEN,

By Nils, Jameson,

"Two only delightful values: the most charming of all the works of a charming writer,"-Blacks and "A beautiful and touching commentery on the heart and mind of woman,"—Liversy

XIX.

New Edition, in two volumes, post 8ro.,

VISITS AND SKETCHES AT HOME AND ABROAD.

By Mrs. Jameson,

"Theo grazid and diligibili where all of a wild instance of the steepth and much of the famile taken diller peem die. They are full of womals licenses of observation, of the enthropeoid search of feeing, and of the rich eloquete of her imagination," necessors.

17

In two volumes, post 810.,

THE POETRY OF LIFE.

By Mrs. Easis, Author of "The Women of England,"

"Necto recommend "The Peetry of Life" to all who delight on elegant and tasteful enopolition. It to turn scenes of an unblessure or various delightful subjects in nature, and, and the human mind"—Spectrae.

III.

Fifth Edition, Revised and Corrected,

ADVENTURES OF A GENTLEMAN IN SEARCH

OF A HORSE.

By Sin George Stephen.

With numerous bilastrations by Cradistank,

New Works Published by Saunders and Otley.

XXII.

Second Edition. In one volume, post 800.,

ADVENTURES OF AN ATTORNEY IN SEARCH OF PRACTICE

Dedicated to all Attorneys who want a Client, and to all Clients who want so Albertey.

"This column is destined to live beyond its day, and will be read with the same relate when it has crosed to be a new book as now that it processes the charm and freshness of awalty. But his nothing more emenaning than some of deficiency, which are all numbers of anial mineria," - Northwester Morney

"It was not at my a shirt set the feeler Clinking" - Monagen.

"An admirable work," - Legal Observer,

JIIIZ

to one large returne, price 91s., Bound and Lettered, with the Arms Beautifully Engraved,

MR. LODGE'S PEERAGE OF THE BRITISH EMPIRE. WITH A SCICINCT ACCOUNT OF THE BARONEFAGE.

THE NINTH ENTINE

Revised and Corrected throughout from the Personal Communications of the Nobility.

This work will be found on no order acquisition to all gendence and heads of femilies, and particularly to the learned professions. It assuers more readily and soft adult formly than any work previously published the various questions which conjundly ensergeoring the connections and relationships of the higher classes. Every page being kept standing in Texpe and constantly remed by each of the Noble Families, an authenticity and correctness are thus staned which may just the considered unexampled in so large a mass of Funder History, endowing the entire Aristorney of the Unitsh suppre, with their various concernes on Collaboral Branches. Every Edition is corrected troughout to the date of publication.

XXIV.

PREPARATION OF MANUSCRIPTS FOR PUBLICATION.

Now Ready, Third Edition, Price 2s. 6d., cloth gilt,

THE ACTHOR'S PRINTING AND PUBLISHING ASSISTANT

A Guide to the Printing, Correcting, and Publishing New Works, even. priving Loyd not one of the Process of Linking, Preparation and Calculation of Manuscripts; clone of Paper, Type, Burney, Illustrations, Publishing, Advertising, Acc., with an Exemplification and Description of the Typegraphed Made and in the Concean of the Press,

"Every one who has written or who may write for the press should possess this work."— Kropila. m

GUIDE TO NEW WORKS.

Published Mouthly,

THE LIBRARY CIRCULAR,

A office to readers by the choice of New BOOKS. Web brief Descriptive and Critical Notices.

Towarded, Pestage Fine, to all parts of the Kingdom

In Octavo,

HESTS FOR THE FORMATION OF READING

AND BOOK SOCIETIES.

William Introduces Providence them more extensively avaletie and efficient.



INIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA IP" 'R'
A 'el'



